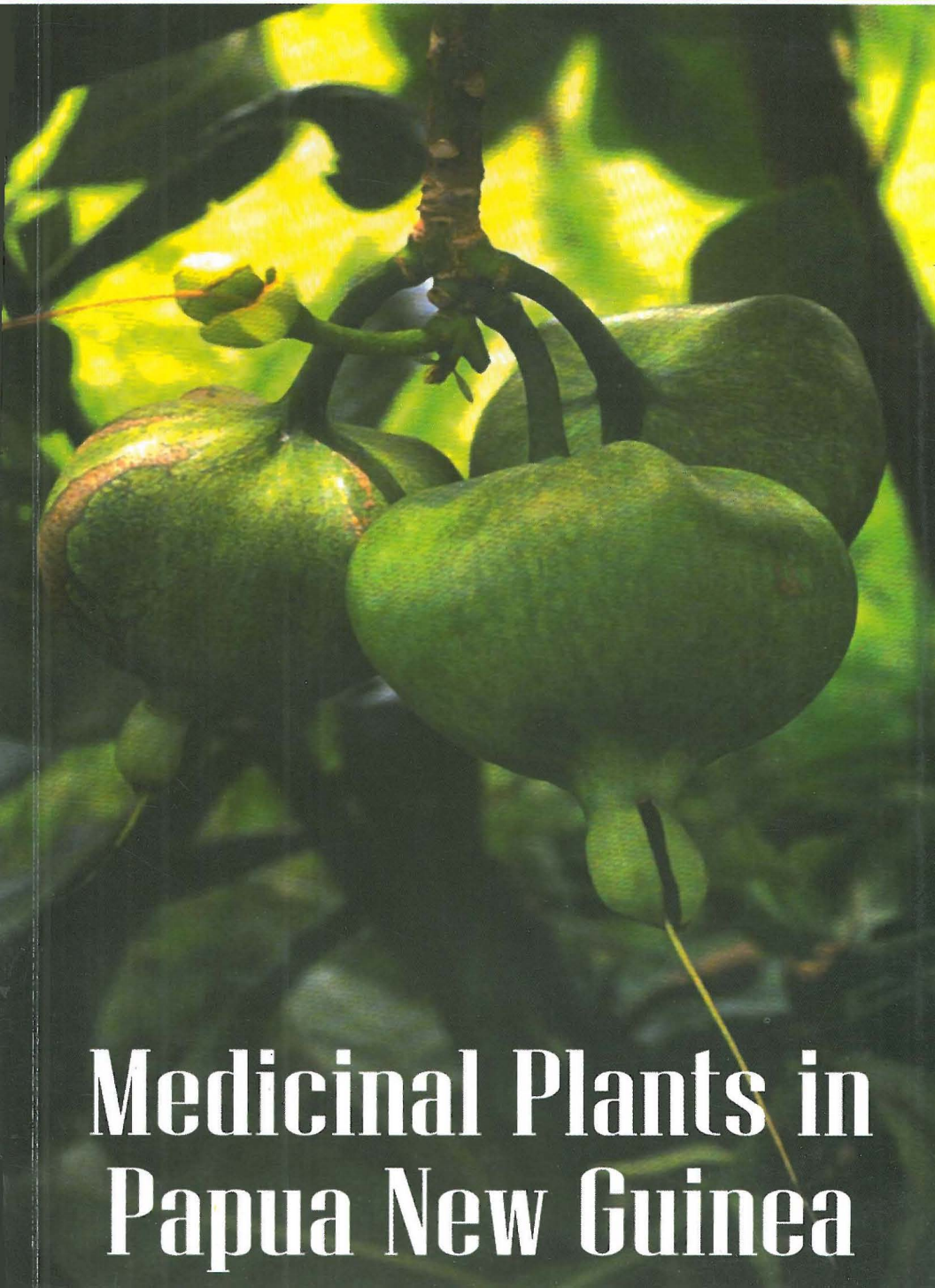




World Health
Organization

Western Pacific Region



Medicinal Plants in Papua New Guinea

**MEDICINAL PLANTS
IN
PAPUA NEW GUINEA**

**Information on 126 commonly used
medicinal plants in Papua New Guinea**



**World Health
Organization**

Western Pacific Region

WHO Library Cataloguing in Publication Data
Medicinal Plants in Papua New Guinea

1. Plants, Medicinal. 2. Papua New Guinea

ISBN 978 92 9061 249 0 (NLM Classification: **QV 770**)

© World Health Organization 2009

All rights reserved. Publications of the World Health Organization can be obtained from WHO Press, World Health Organization, 20 Avenue Appia, 1211 Geneva 27, Switzerland (tel.: +41 22 791 3264; fax: +41 22 791 4857; e-mail: bookorders@who.int). Requests for permission to reproduce or translate WHO publications – whether for sale or for noncommercial distribution – should be addressed to WHO Press, at the above address (fax: +41 22 791 4806; e-mail: permissions@who.int). For WHO Western Pacific Regional Publications, request for permission to reproduce should be addressed to the Publications Office, World Health Organization, Regional Office for the Western Pacific, P.O. Box 2932, 1000, Manila, Philippines, Fax. No. (632) 521-1036, email: publications@wpro.who.int

The designations employed and the presentation of the material in this publication do not imply the expression of any opinion whatsoever on the part of the World Health Organization concerning the legal status of any country, territory, city or area or of its authorities, or concerning the delimitation of its frontiers or boundaries. Dotted lines on maps represent approximate border lines for which there may not yet be full agreement.

The mention of specific companies or of certain manufacturers' products does not imply that they are endorsed or recommended by the World Health Organization in preference to others of a similar nature that are not mentioned. Errors and omissions excepted, the names of proprietary products are distinguished by initial capital letters.

PREFACE

Traditional medicine, including the knowledge, skills and practices of holistic health care, exists in all cultures. It is based on indigenous theories, beliefs and experiences, and is widely accepted for its role in health maintenance and the treatment of disease.

Medicinal plants are the main ingredients of local medicines, but rapid urbanization is leading to the loss of many important plants and knowledge of their use. To help preserve this knowledge and recognize the importance of medicinal plants to health care systems, the WHO Regional Office for the Western Pacific has published a series of books on medicinal plants in China, the Republic of Korea, Viet Nam and the South Pacific. *Medicinal Plants in Papua New Guinea* is the fifth in this series.

This book covers only a small proportion of the immense knowledge on traditional medicine, the plant species from which they are derived, the diseases they can treat and the parts of the plants to be used. The diverse cultures, languages and traditional practices of Papua New Guinea made this a particularly challenging project. But we believe the information and accompanying references can provide useful information for scientists, doctors and other users.

Medicinal Plants in Papua New Guinea, prepared in collaboration with the University of Papua New Guinea, presents information and colour pictures of 126 species of commonly used medicinal plants. I believe it will prove an invaluable resource in the quest for good health for all people of the Western Pacific Region.



Shin Young-soo, MD, Ph.D.
WHO Regional Director
for the Western Pacific

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The writing of this manuscript was sponsored by the World Health Organization, Regional Office for the Western Pacific in Manila, the Philippines. Data collection and compilation was coordinated by Professor Prem P. Rai of the University of Papua New Guinea, School of Medicine and Health Sciences, together with Dr Teatulohi Matainaho, Dr Simon Saulei and Dr Umadevi Ambihaipahar. Technical editing was done by Dr Geoffrey A. Cordell, Professor Emeritus of University of Illinois at Chicago, Department of Medicinal Chemistry and Pharmacognosy, College of Pharmacy.

Photographs of the medicinal plants were taken by Professor Rai and Mr Pius Piskaut. The assistance of Dr Osea Gideon and Mr Piskaut in carrying out scientific identification of some plants included in this text is also acknowledged.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Preface	iii
<i>Acalypha</i> c.f. <i>grandis</i> Benth.	3
<i>Acalypha wilkesiana</i> Muell., Arg.	5
<i>Acorus calamus</i> L.	7
<i>Adenanthera pavonina</i> L.	9
<i>Ageratum conyzoides</i> L.	11
<i>Albizia falcata</i> (L.) Fosberg	13
<i>Aloe vera</i> L.	15
<i>Alpinia oceanica</i> Burkill	17
<i>Alstonia scholaris</i> (L.) R. Br.	19
<i>Alstonia spectabilis</i> R. Br.	21
<i>Amomum aculeatum</i> Roxb.	23
<i>Amorphophallus paeoniifolius</i> (Dennst.) Nicolson	25
<i>Annona muricata</i> L.	27
<i>Antiaris toxicaria</i> Lesch.	29
<i>Areca catechu</i> L.	31
<i>Artocarpus altiss</i> (Parkinson) Fosb.	33
<i>Barringtonia asiatica</i> (L.) Kurz	35
<i>Bidens pilosa</i> L.	37
<i>Bischofia javanica</i> Blume	39
<i>Bixa orellana</i> L.	41
<i>Blechnum orientale</i> L.	43
<i>Breynia cernua</i> (Poir.) Muell. Arg.	45
<i>Bridelia minutiflora</i> Hook f.	47
<i>Bryophyllum pinnatum</i> (Lam.) Kurz.	49
<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i> L.	51
<i>Canarium indicum</i> (L.)	53
<i>Capsicum frutescens</i> L.	55
<i>Carica papaya</i> (L.)	57
<i>Cassia alata</i> L.	59
<i>Casuarina equisetifolia</i> L.	61
<i>Catharanthus roseus</i> (L.) G. Don	63
<i>Centella asiatica</i> (L.) Urban	65
<i>Clematis clemensiae</i> Eichler	67
<i>Cleome viscosa</i> L.	69
<i>Cocos nucifera</i> L.	71

<i>Codiaeum variegatum</i> (L.) Blume	73
<i>Colocasia esculenta</i> (L.) Schott	75
<i>Cordyline fruticosa</i> (L.) Chev.	77
<i>Costus speciosus</i> (J. König) Sm.	79
<i>Crinum asiaticum</i> L.	81
<i>Curcuma longa</i> L.	83
<i>Cyathula prostrata</i> (L.) Blume	85
<i>Cycas circinalis</i> L.	87
<i>Cymbopogon citratus</i> (DC.) Stapf.	89
<i>Derris</i> cf. <i>trifoliata</i> Lour.	91
<i>Desmodium umbellatum</i> (L.) DC.	93
<i>Dioscorea bulbifera</i> L.	95
<i>Dodonaea viscosa</i> (L.) Jacq.	97
<i>Dracaena angustifolia</i> Roxb.	99
<i>Eleusine indica</i> (L.) Gaertn.	101
<i>Emilia sonchifolia</i> (L.) DC.	103
<i>Epipremnum pinnatum</i> L.	105
<i>Erythrina variegata</i> (L.)	107
<i>Euodia anisodora</i> Laut. & K. Sch.	109
<i>Euodia elleryana</i> F. Muell.	111
<i>Euodia hortensis</i> Forster	113
<i>Euphorbia hirta</i> L.	115
<i>Euphorbia thymifolia</i> (L.)	117
<i>Excoecaria agallocha</i> L.	119
<i>Ficus copiosa</i> Steud.	121
<i>Ficus pungens</i> Reim. ex Blume	123
<i>Ficus septica</i> Burm.f.	125
<i>Ficus wassa</i> Roxb.	127
<i>Flagellaria indica</i> L.	129
<i>Flemingia strobilifera</i> (L.) J. St.-Hil	131
<i>Harrisonia brownii</i> A.H.L. Juss.	133
<i>Hibiscus rosa-sinensis</i> L.	135
<i>Hibiscus tiliaceus</i> (L.)	137
<i>Homalanthus novoguineensis</i> (Warb.) K. Schum.	139
<i>Impatiens hawkerii</i> Bull.	141
<i>Inocarpus fagifer</i> (Parkinson) Fosberg	143
<i>Ipomoea batatas</i> (L.) Lam.	145
<i>Ipomoea pes-caprae</i> L.	147
<i>Kleinhovia hospita</i> L.	149
<i>Laportea decumana</i> (Roxb.) Wedd.	151
<i>Ludwigia adscendens</i> (L.) H. Hara	153

<i>Luffa aegyptiaca</i> Mill.	155
<i>Mallotus philippensis</i> (Lam.) Müll. Arg.	157
<i>Mangifera minor</i> Blume	159
<i>Merremia peltata</i> (L.) Merr.	161
<i>Metroxylon sagu</i> Rottb.	163
<i>Mikania micrantha</i> Kunth	165
<i>Morinda citrifolia</i> L.	167
<i>Musa paradisiaca</i> L.	169
<i>Mussaenda ferruginea</i> K. Schum.	171
<i>Nicotiana tabacum</i> L.	173
<i>Ocimum basilicum</i> L.	175
<i>Oenanthe javanica</i> (Blume) DC.	177
<i>Oxalis corniculata</i> L.	179
<i>Pandanus tectorius</i> Solms	181
<i>Pangium edule</i> Reinw.	183
<i>Passiflora foetida</i> L.	185
<i>Phyllanthus niruri</i> L.	187
<i>Piper betle</i> L.	189
<i>Pipturus argenteus</i> (Forst.) Wedd.	191
<i>Pittosporum ferrugineum</i> Dryand. ex Aiton	193
<i>Plectranthus scutellarioides</i> (L.) R. Br.	195
<i>Plumeria rubra</i> L.	197
<i>Pometia pinnata</i> J.R. & G. Forster	199
<i>Pongamia pinnata</i> (L.) Pierre	201
<i>Premna integrifolia</i> L.	203
<i>Premna obtusifolia</i> R. Br.	205
<i>Psidium guajava</i> L.	207
<i>Pterocarpus indicus</i> Willd.	209
<i>Quisqualis indica</i> L.	211
<i>Rubus moluccanus</i> L.	213
<i>Saccharum officinarum</i> L.	215
<i>Sansevieria trifasciata</i> Hort. ex Prain	217
<i>Scaevola taccada</i> (Gaertner) Roxb.	219
<i>Sida acuta</i> Burm. f.	221
<i>Sida rhombifolia</i> L.	223
<i>Smilax latifolia</i> R. Br.L.	225
<i>Solanum torvum</i> Sw.	227
<i>Sphaerostephanos</i> J. Sm.	229
<i>Syzygium aqueum</i> (Burm. f.) Alston	231
<i>Syzygium malaccense</i> (L.) Merr.and Perry	233
<i>Terminalia catappa</i> L.	235

<i>Thespesia populnea</i> (L.) Sol. ex Corrêa	237
<i>Timonius timon</i> (Spreng.) Merr.	239
<i>Tournefortia argentea</i> L. f.	241
<i>Tridax procumbens</i> L.	243
<i>Vigna marina</i> (Burm.) Merr.	245
<i>Vitex trifolia</i> L.	247
<i>Wedelia biflora</i> (L.) DC.	249
<i>Xylocarpus rumphii</i> (Kostel.) Mabb.	251
<i>Zingiber officinale</i> Rosc.	253
 Index of Scientific Names	 292
Index of English Names	296
Index of Local Names	302

**MEDICINAL PLANTS
IN
PAPUA NEW GUINEA**



Acalypha c.f. grandis Benth.

Acalypha c.f. grandis* Benth.*Euphorbiaceae**

Local Name : atepulopulo (Wagawaga, Milne Bay).

Description. Spreading shrub or tree to 10 m high. A coarse, thinly pubescent plant, with large, broadly ovate leaves up to 25 x 20 cm, base definitely or slightly cordate, apex shortly caudate-acuminate, margin shallowly or moderately crenate-serrate; petiole up to 17 cm long; stipules lanceolate, up to 1 cm long; young parts fulvous-peberulous. Male inflorescence up to 20 cm. Female inflorescence up to 17 cm, somewhat lax-flowered; bracts up to 10 mm diameter; acutely 7-11-toothed, pubescent. The female bracts show great variation. Apart from their great increase in size from the flowering to fruiting stage, the teeth may be short or long, broad or narrow, and (especially) subacute to long-acuminate.

Habitat. In primary or secondary forest, on a stream bank. Common about the houses.

Distribution. Philippines, the Moluccas to Malesia. Widely distributed throughout Papua New Guinea.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

*Traditional Uses*¹. Young leaves are squeezed into water and the solution drunk to treat diarrhoea and dysentery.

Reference:

- 1) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 6.



Acalypha wilkesiana Muell., Arg.

Acalypha wilkesiana* Muell., Arg.**Euphorbiaceae***

Local Names : kokoai (Kokopo, East New Britain); lep, eseu (Mendi, Southern Highlands); wamala (Aroma, Central Province); titik (Mt. Hagen, Western Highlands); kuligou (Rigo, Central Province).

English Names : copper leaf; beef steak plant; joseph's coat

Description. Perennial shrub, 2-4 m tall. Leaves simple, alternate, attractive, rather curved and coarsely crisped, ovate, elliptic or oblong-elliptic, dark to bright red, red-green or green, and often mottled or variegated with various shades of red, dark pink, white or bronzy green. Flowers inconspicuous, unisexual. Fruits unknown. Flowers throughout the year.

Habitat. Common to abundant in house yard gardens, often as a hedge or living fence, occasional in rural garden areas. It prefers partial shade or partial sun, with dry to moist soil.

Distribution. Native to Fiji, introduced into Papua New Guinea and common in tropics.

Constituents¹⁻³. Alpha-amyrin, caffeic acid, chlorogenic acid, gallic acid, geraniin, chrysanthemin, quercetin, liquiritigenin, beta-sitosterol.

Biological Activity^{2,4-7}. Antibacterial, antifungal, antiyeast, antinematodal, cytotoxic, apoptosis inhibition.

Traditional Uses⁸⁻¹⁰. Leaves are squeezed into water and the resulting solution drunk to treat diarrhoea and dysentery, while the fresh leaf juice is drunk for laryngitis. Leaves are boiled in water and used to massage the body of a fever patient. Fresh young leaves of *Acalypha wilkesiana*, *Ocimum basilicum*, *Hibiscus rosa-sinensis*, and *Euodia hortensis* are mixed together and placed in a bowl of hot water. Patient is exposed to hot vapour for relief from pneumonia, malaria, pain and fever. Leaves are chewed on as first aid for ruptured appendicitis. As abortifacient fresh shoots are squeezed into water and solution drunk.

References:

- 1) Maharan, G., et al., *Zagazig J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1993), 2 (2), 169-177.
- 2) Adesina, S.K., et al., *Phytother. Res.*, (2000), 14 (5), 371-374.
- 3) Seaforth, C.E., and Mohammed, M.J., *Rev. Latinoamer Quim.*, (1976), 7 (3/4), 145.
- 4) Alade, P.I., and Irobi, O.N., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1993), 39 (3), 171-174.
- 5) Mahran, G., et al., *Zagazig J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1993), 2 (2), 169-177.
- 6) Alen, Y, et al., *Z. Naturforsch Ser. C.*, (2000), 3 (4), 295-299.
- 7) Bussing, A., et al., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1999), 66 (3), 301-309.
- 8) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 9) Holdsworth, D., et al., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 55-61.
- 10) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.



Acorus calamus L.

Acorus calamus* L.*Araceae**

Local Names : lepe (Angi, Enga); lep, eseue (Mendi, Southern Highlands Province); wamala (Aroma, Central Province); titik (Mt. Hagen, Western Highlands).

English Names : sweet flag, sweet sedge, calamus, calamus root, flag root, sweet myrtle.

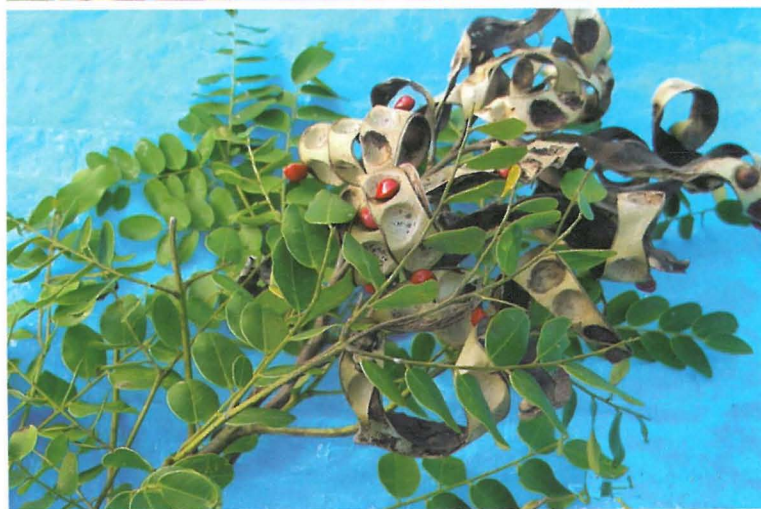
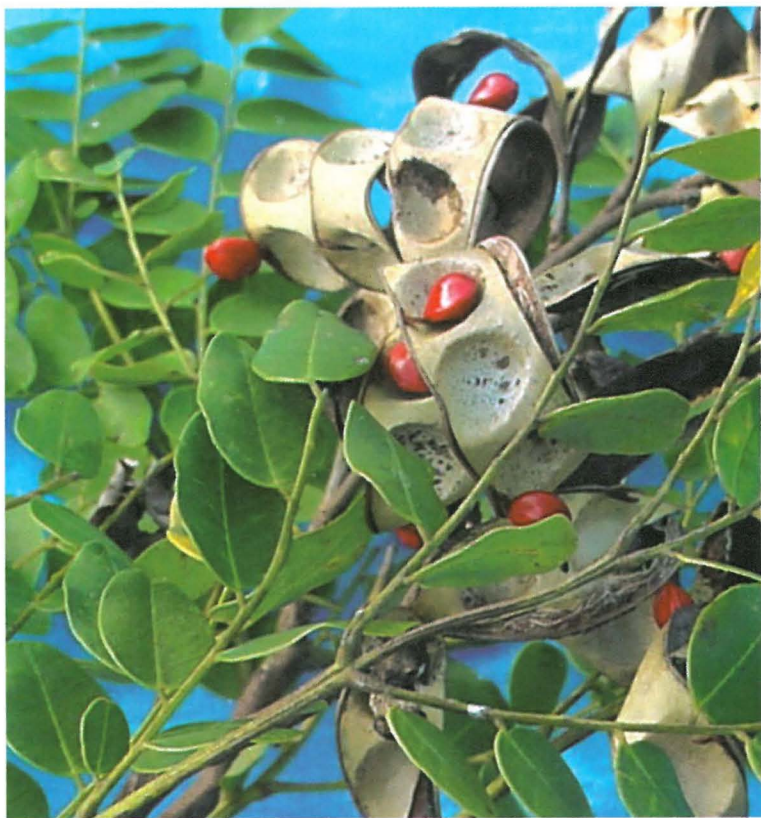
Description. A hardy perennial herb to 2 m tall, aromatic, rhizome forming, flag-like plant, flourishing in wet situations. Rhizomes are flesh-coloured, sweet scented, stout, pinkish, sub-spherical, fleshy, thick and rather spongy, and give off numerous rootlets. Leaves long, $\frac{3}{4}$ inches wide, radical, and sword-like, erect with prominent midrib, bright green, but reddish or pink at the base, where they are en-sheathing. The stalk is triangular, giving off from one side a spadix bearing thickly crowded flowers. The plant rarely flower or set fruit, but when they do, the flowers are 3-8 cm long, cylindrical in shape, greenish-yellow or brown and covered in a multitude of rounded spikes. The fruits are small and berry-like, containing few seeds. The genus *Acorus* is considered to be the most primitive extant monocot.

Habitat. Grows along the edges of lakes, streams, sides of creeks, in muddy places, and in swamps and meadows.

Distribution. Native to Asia, and now widespread throughout Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁵. Acolamone, acoradiene, alpha-, beta-, and gamma acoradiene, acoragermacrone, acoramone, acorenol, acorenone, acoric acid, acorin, acorone, acoronene, acoroxide, acorusidol, acorusnol, azulene, alpha- and beta-bisabolene, cadala-1,4,9-triene, cadalatriene, cadalene, cadalene isomer, delta cadinene, cadinol, calcone, calcorene, calamendiol, calamine, calamenol, calameone, calamol, calamone, calamusenone, calarene, carophyllene, cedrene, cedrol, alpha-copaene, alpha-curcumene, beta-elemene, elemol, eudesmol, germacrene D, guaiazulene, guaienol, gurjunene, alpha-humulene, nerolidol, oplopanone, selinadienol, selinene, shoybunone, spathulenol, viridiflorene, viridiflorol, borneol, camphanone, camphene, camphene hydrate, camphor, carvone, para-cymene, 1,8-cineol, dipentane, hotrienol, limonene, linalool, menthol, myrcene, myrtenal, ocimene, pinene, piperitone, sabinene, terpinene, alpha-thujene, acoradin, galangin, lucenin, acetophenone, calmonic acid, arachidic acid, caproic acid, caprylic acid, heptylic acid, linoleic acid, myristic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid, palmitoleic acid, stearic acid, asarone, asaraldehyde, asaronaldehyde, eugenol, butyric acid, choline, tannin.

(continued on page 256)



Adenanthera pavonina L.

Adenanthera pavonina* L.*Mimosaceaea**

Local Names : kerenga (Central Province); divai na kalagar (Kokopo, East New Britain).

English Names : red bead tree, bead tree.

Description. Spreading tree, 15- 20 m tall. Leaves bipinnate, 2-5 inch long, leaflets 8-14, oblong. Flowers small, yellow in terminal racemose panicles, pedicels minute. Pods curved, 4-6 inch long, linear, acuminate at both ends, when ripe closely curled and splitting open exposing shining small hard red seeds. Flowers and fruit available throughout the year.

Habitat. Common along roadsides, sandy foreshores, open areas and forest from sea level to montane.

Distribution. Native to South-East Asia, but widely distributed in the South Pacific, including Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁵. Lipids, chalcone, robinetin, lutein, ampelopsin, oleanolic acid, beta-sitosterol, 3-O-beta-D-glucospinasterol, stigmasterol, stigmast-7-enol, stigmasterol-3-O-beta-D-glucoside, isofucosterol, brassicasterol, daucosterol, dulcitol, O-acetyethanolamine.

*Biological Activity*⁶⁻⁸. Antibacterial, haemagglutinin, weak cytotoxic.

*Traditional Uses*⁹. A decoction of the leaves is used for gastric complaints, diarrhoea and dysentery.

References:

- 1) Misba, G., *et. al.*; *Indian J. Pharmacy*, (1975), 37, 95.
- 2) Yadav, N., *et. al.*; *Planta Med.*, (1976), 29, 176.
- 3) Sotheesawaran, S., *et. al.*; (1994), *Food Chem.*, 49, 11-13.
- 4) Hayman, A.R., and Gray, D.O. (1987), *Phytochemistry*, 26 (3), 839-841.
- 5) Chandra, S., *et al.*; (1982), *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, 20 (4), 165-167.
- 6) George, M., and Pandali, K.M., *Indian J. Med. Res.*, (1949), 37, 169-181.
- 7) Lee, D.W., *et. al.*; *Malaysian J. Sci.*, (1975), 3, 89.
- 8) Otake, T., *et al.*; *Phytother. Res.*, (1995), 9 (1), 6-10.
- 9) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical paper No.175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 6.



Ageratum conyzoides L.

Ageratum conyzoides* L.*Asteraceae**

Local Names : kalese (Manus Island); sambura (Awala, Northern Province); akikikanabebe (Ravat and Vunamami, East New Britain).
English Name : goat weed, white weed.

Description. Coarse annual herb up to 1 m tall, stem erect, green or purple hairy stem, with a strong unpleasant smell. Leaves opposite, serrate-toothed, broadly ovate, crenate, coarsely hairy on both sides. Inflorescences or flowers in terminal corymbs, consisting of 18-15 heads, with colors of whitish to pale blue, 5-lobed. Flowers throughout the year.

Habitat. Common weed found in disturbed habitats, along roadsides and paths, forest margins and openings, clearings, grassland and cultivated areas from sea level to montane.

Distribution. Present throughout Papua New Guinea and the South Pacific countries.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Essential oil consisting of ageratochromene, deimethoxy-ageratochromene, cadinene, and carophyllene; chromene glucoside, isoflavone, kaempferol, its glucoside and rhamnoside, quercetin, quercitrin, scutellarein, eupalestin, chromenes, stigmast-7-en-3-ol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, fumaric acid, caffeic acid, saponins, pyrolizidine alkaloids, essential oils, oxygen heterocycles, ageratochromene derivatives, coumarin, alkanes.

Biological activity^{1-2, 9-13}. Insecticidal, antinematodal, analgesic, antipyretic, anti-inflammatory, antibacterial, antifungal, antibiotic, antimalarial, haemostatic, antispasmodal, bronchodilating and uterine activities.

*Traditional uses*¹⁴⁻¹⁶. Crushed leaves are mixed with water and the solution drunk by a patient with diarrhoea and dysentery. Crushed leaves are rubbed onto the forehead to treat a headache. Juice obtained from the crushed leaves is applied on to sores, cuts, bruises and wounds. Moist leaves are crushed and squeezed onto a sore eye. Sap from crushed leaves is also used to kill head lice in some parts of the country. Leaf juice is drunk to stop vomiting.

(continued on page 257)



Albizia falcataria (L.) Fosberg

Albizia falcataria* (L.) Fosberg*Mi-
mosaceae**

(syn. *Albizia falcata* (L.) Backer; *A. moluccana* Miq.; *Adenanthera falcataria* L.)

Local Names : iri (Agene, Northern Province), ele (Ubili, West New Britain Province).

English Name : white albizia, molucca albizia.

Description. Tall deciduous tree to 40 m tall, 1 m in diameter, bole branches for up to 20 m, and up to 100 cm or sometimes more in diameter. Leaves alternate, bipinnate, 23–30 cm long, pubescent, the pinnae 20–24, 5–10 cm long, each with 30–40 paired leaflets, sessile, obliquely oblong, 6–12 mm long, 3–5 mm broad, shortly acute. Panicles large, 20–25 cm long, lateral, the numerous flowers sessile, white, light yellow to greenish, ca 10–12 mm long; the calyx 5-toothed, corolla 5-lobate, ca 6 mm long; stamens filiform, more than 12 mm long; ovary narrow, the style filiform. Fruit a flat pod, 10–13 cm long, 2 cm wide, winged along the ventral structure, flat, acute, green, turning brown, dehiscent. Seeds 15–20 per pod, reniform to oblong. Trees regularly produce large quantities of seeds after reaching 3 to 4 years of age. Fruiting in August.

Habitat. Occurs in primary, but most often in secondary, forest along river flood terraces from sea level up to 2300 m altitude.

Distribution. A common, wide-spread tree of the Moluccas, New Guinea, New Britain, and the Solomon Islands.

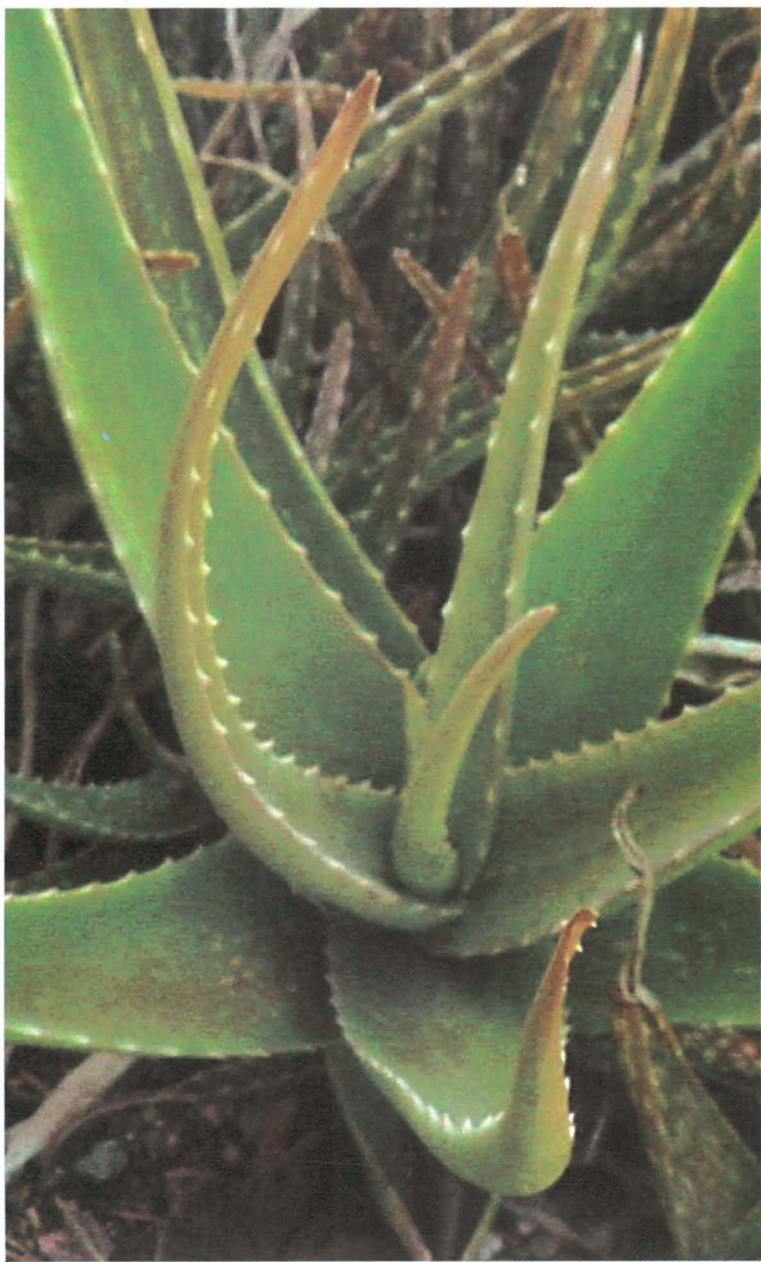
Constituents¹. Syringaresinol (lignan).

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses²⁻⁴. Dried bark extract is used to bathe topical ulcers. Water extract of the dried entire plant is drunk to induce sleep and treat venereal diseases. The dried scrapings of the inside of the bark are squeezed and mixed with food; the patient with a congested chest vomits to clear his chest.

References:

- 1) Liswidowati, K., *et al.*, *Wood Res.*, (2001), 88, 40-41.
- 2) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1983), 21 (4), 161-168.
- 3) Holdsworth, D.K. and Wamoi, B., (1987), *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, 20 (4), 169-181.
- 4) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 8.



Aloe vera L.

Aloe vera L.(syn. *Aloe barbadensis* Mill.)

Local Name : aloe

English Names : aloe, aloe vera

Description. Succulent herb with a single short, thick stem crowned by a large rosette of numerous leaves which are sea milkwort green, oval-lanceolate, of 40 to 60 cm by 10 to 12 cm, margins with spines and pointed apex. Red, tubular flowers, up to 4 cm long and borne on a terminal spike. Fruit a brown capsule 15-25 mm long with many small flattened seeds. Flowering and fruiting periods not known.

Habitat. Widely cultivated as a house plant.

Distribution. Native to North Africa, now introduced in the South Pacific region and grown widely as an ornamental and medicinal plant.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁶. 1,8-dihydroxyanthraquinone, aloe emodin, chrysophanic acid, aloin, aloin derivatives, barbaloin, alooesin, neoeoesin A, anthranol, enzothiazolone, isocitric acid, para-coumaric acid, cystine, amino acids, sugars, enzymes, dehydro-abietal, methyl ester of dehydro-abietic acid, acemannan, aloferon, glucomannan, aloe peptides, cholesterol, campesterol, stigmasterol, lupeol, lipids.

Biological Activity^{1, 7-12}. Analgesic, antipyretic, anti-inflammatory, toxic, mitogenic, anti-burn, wound healing, antibacterial, antileukopenic, antitumour, teratogenic, hypoglycaemic, antifertility, immunostimulant, antiedema, uterine stimulant, antiviral, hair stimulant, allergenic, anti-asthmatic, haemagglutinin, emollient, insecticidal, depressant, hypocholesterolemic, hypolipemic.

*Traditional Uses*¹³. The plant is primarily used as purgative. The sap from the fresh leaves is used to treat cuts, grazes sores and wounds, fungal infections of the skin, and to promote hair growth.

References:

- 1) Ponglux, D., et al., *Medicinal Plants*, (1987), Bangkok, Thailand, 13.
- 2) Park, M.K., et al., *Planta Med.*, (1996), 62 (4), 363-365.
- 3) Afzal, M., et al., *Planta Med.*, (1991), 57 (1), 38-40.
- 4) Saccu, D., et al., *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, 49 (10), 4526-4530.
- 5) Yamaguchi, I., et al., *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.*, 57 (8), 1350-1352.
- 6) Waller, G.R., et al., *Proc. Okla. Acad. Sci.*, (1978), 58, 69.
- 7) Mohsin, A., et al., *Fitotherapy*, (1989), 60 (2), 174-177.
- 8) Ajabnoor, M.A., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1990), 28 (2), 215-220.
- 9) Upupa, L., et al., *Fitotherapy*, (1994), 65 (2), 141-145.
- 10) Suga, T., and Hirata, T. *Cosmet. Toileteries*, (1983), 98 (6), 105-108
- 11) Magnuson, J.A., and Waller, T.A., *Drug. Cosmet. Ind.*, (1991), 148 (5), 20-22.
- 12) Vazquez, B., et al., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1996), 55 (1), 69-75.
- 13) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Alpinia oceanica Burkill

Alpinia oceanica* Burkill*Zingiberaceae**

Local Names : goragora or gorgor (Kuanua, East New Britain),
audu (Ubili, West New Britain Province).

Description. Erect perennial herb to 3 m tall. Leaves green, sessile, lanceolate, acuminate, 30-70 cm long, 8-15 cm wide, glabrous. Inflorescence terminal, flowers whitish and subtended by large, pink to bright red bracts. Has a creeping, fleshy rhizome. Berry globose, 12-22 mm across, white, crowned by the persistent calyx. Flowering and fruiting periods unknown.

Habitat. Cultivated and wild in disturbed moist forests, old gardens, under-brush, thickets, along seashores and up to about 500 m altitude.

Distribution. Widely distributed throughout much of the Pacific and other tropical areas, including Papua New Guinea.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

*Traditional Uses*¹. Fresh leaves are chewed for sore tongue in children and adults. Leaves are also used for covering wounds and also as a wrapping of other plant materials for heating over a fire. Leaves and roots are used in sorcery preparations.

References:

- 1) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Alstonia scholaris (L.) R. Br.

Alstonia scholaris* (L.) R. Br.*Apocynaceae**

Local Names : sipuel (Manus Island); herina (Hisiu, Central Province); budo (Darubia, Normanby Island; Rigo, Central Province); kambu (Kanganaman, Sepik); watsil (Kokopo, East New Britain); puto (Alotau, Milne Bay).

English Names : dita-bark tree, devil's tree.

Description. Large evergreen tree about 15-50 m tall with white milky sap. Bark grayish-brown, thick, lenticellate, much fluted. Leaves oblong arranged in whorls of 4-7, glabrous, usually crowded at the end of branches. Flowers small greenish-white, strongly perfumed. Calyx toothed, corolla tube 8-10 mm, pubescent outside. Follicles long narrow. Seeds brown with hairs at both ends. Flowering season in April.

Habitat. A common lowland tree species in primary and secondary forest and in the lower montane rainforest. Also occurs in the monsoon forest and savannah woodlands.

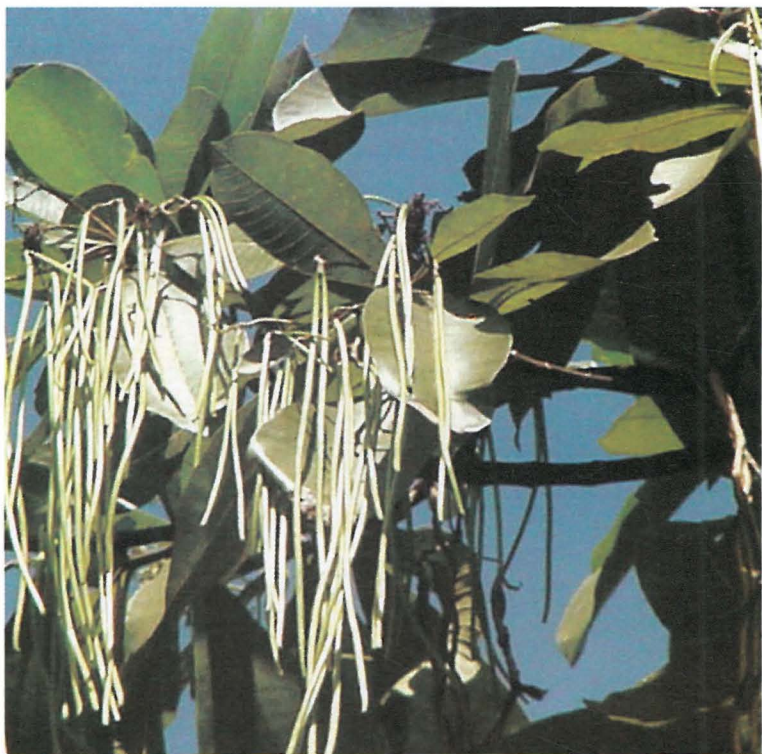
Distribution. Common tree throughout Papua New Guinea, especially in lowland regions.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁷. Akuammicine, akuammidine, alschomine, isoalschomine, alstonine, tetrahydoalstonine, scholaricine, pseudoakuammigine, angustilobine B, angustiboline B acid, ditamine, echiditamine, echitinine, echitenine, lagunamine, leuconolan, losbanine, (+) lochneridine, narceline, picraline, picrine, rhazimanine, scholaricine, scholarine, strictamine, tubotaiwine, vallesamine, triterpernes, a- amyrrin, lupeol, alanine, cysteine, glutamic acid, methionine, proline, threonine, tryptophan, vanillic acid, aspartic acid, asparagine, astragalin, betulin, betulinic acid, ferulic acid, kaempferol.

*Biological Activity*⁸⁻¹². Antibacterial, antifungal, antiyeast, anthelmintic, atimalarial, antitumour, hypotensive, antitussive, antitumour, antileishmaniasis.

*Traditional Uses*¹³⁻¹⁸. An infusion of the bark is used to treat diarrhoea, dysentery, and headaches. For severe fevers and malaria an infusion of the dried bark is drunk. Fresh bark is chewed and the juice swallowed to treat malaria fever. Shredded bark is mixed with water, shaken and the filtrate is drunk to relieve stomachaches. Stem sap is mixed with water and used to treat a cough. Women chew leaves as an oral contraceptive. Dried bark sap is taken 3 times a day to induce abortion. Bark sap is squeezed into water and drunk occasionally to combat anemia.

(continued on page 257)



Alstonia spectabilis R. Br.

Alstonia spectabilis* R. Br.*Apocynaceae**

Local Names : tutu (Boku, Central Province); tutua (Rigo, Central Province); foro (Brown River, Central Province); tutuwana (Darubia, Normanby Island); inhopu (Awaiaima, Milne Bay).

English Name : hard milkwood.

Description. Tree, 10-40 m tall, bole up to more than 60 cm diameter; leaves in whorls of 3-4, 10-30 cm long, oblong-lanceolate, petiole 2-8 mm long; calyx and corolla white, tomentose outside; follicles glabrous. The trunk is occasionally used for small carvings. Fruits and flowers available all through the year.

Habitat. Common in rainforest up to 450 m altitudes.

Distribution. Common in the lowlands, and in primary and secondary forest.

*Constituents*¹. Indole alkaloids: angustilobine B, ditamine, echitamine, and echitenine.

*Biological Activity*². Antibacterial.

*Traditional Uses*³⁻⁷. Decoction of the leaf is drunk to cure a bad cough and provide relief from asthma. Sap squeezed from the fresh stem and mixed with water is also used for bad cough. The stem sap is used externally on tropical ulcers. A hot water extract of the leaf is used as an abortifacient. Decoction from bark is taken orally for malaria. Fresh young leaves are boiled in water, solution cooled and drunk to treat cold, cough, fever and malaria. Plant is also reportedly used as an antifertility agent.

References:

- 1) Willaman, J.J., and Schubert, B.G., *ARS, USDA, Tech. Bull. 1234, Supt: Documents*, (1961), Govt. Print Off., Washington, D.C.
- 2) SundarRao, K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (1), 3-6.
- 3) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 4) Holdsworth, D.K., *Sci. New Guinea*, (1974), 2 (2), 164-171.
- 5) Holdsworth, D., and Lacanienta, E., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1981), 19, 141-154.
- 6) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.
- 7) Womersley, J.S., Report Regional Tech. Mtg. Med. Plants, Papeete, Tahiti, Nov., 1973, South Pacific Commission, Noumea, New Caledonia, 1974, 117.



Amomum aculeatum Roxb.

Amomum aculeatum* Roxb.*Zingiberaceae**

Local Names : punuh parir (Kurti, Manus Province); hinigugau (Tawala, Milne Bay Province), iae (Ubili, West New Britain Province).

English Names : rambutan amomum.

Description. Perennial herb to 4-5 m tall. Stem glabrous, arising from the rhizomes. Leaves smooth, shiny, dark-green, alternate, lanceolate, acuminate, glabrous on both sides; base broad-cuneate to truncate, petiole 5-9 mm long, ligule 6-12 cm long. Inflorescence mostly underground, ovoid; bracts lanceolate, acute; lebellum rounded, concave, crinkled. Capsule erect, brownish red, all united to form a globose-ovoid inflorescence. Individual capsule ellipsoid, covered with fleshy prickles, pedicels 10-20 mm long. Stem sometimes bear fruits.

Distribution. Commonly found in all parts of Papua New Guinea.

Constituents^{1,2}. Aculeatin A – D, 5-hydroxyhexacos-1-en-3-one.

*Biological Activity*¹. Antimalarial.

*Traditional Uses*³. Shoots are collected together with those of *Costus speciosus* and crushed in water. The clear solution is drunk, and the remaining portion is used to wash the patient suffering from fever. The new shoot of *A. aculeatum* is heated on a fire and then squeezed onto fresh cuts and bleeding injuries to arrest bleeding and prevent from further infection.

References:

- 1) Heilmann, J., *et al.*, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, (2000), 83 (11), 2939-2945.
- 2) Heilmann, J., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (2001), 57 (8), 1281-1285.
- 3) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Amorphophallus paeoniifolius (Dennst.) Nicolson

***Amorphophallus paeoniifolius* (Dennst.) Nicolson** **Araceae**
(syn. *Amorphophallus campanulatus* Blume ex Decne.)

Local Names : makoa (Vanapa, Central Province).

English Names : elephant yam, elephant-foot yam, white spot giant arum.

Description. Tuber 30-40 cm across, weighing up to several kilograms, petiole to 13 cm in diameter and 2 m long, solitary blade resembling a small tree with hundreds of leaflets stretching over 1 m wide with rather close venation prominent below. Inflorescence comprises a large thick spadix crowned with a bulbous purple knob, encircled by a fleshy purple and green-blotched spathe up to 50 cm wide, 40 cm deep, bell-shaped, inrolled at the base, female flowers with long styles, stamens yellow, very numerous, crowded beneath the much enlarged, stinking purple appendix, peduncle and female zone of spadix lengthening greatly infructescence to 2 cm long. The plant can be propagated from offsets of the corm or by fresh seed. The wild plant is inedible, even poisonous, but the corms of other cultivars are edible.

Habitat. Especially seasonally dry areas, savannah and forest edges, in swampy forest near the sea and occasionally in the under-story of very disturbed forest.

Distribution. Wide spread in lowlands and occasionally in the lower montane zone.

Constituents^{1,2}. Dimethyldisulphide, dimethyltetrasulphide, dimethyltrisulphide, alkaloids present.

Biological Activity³⁻⁶. Spasmolytic, antiviral, hypotensive, anti-inflammatory, antimycobacterial, antibacterial.

Traditional Uses^{7,8}. The stem is cut and the inside flesh is eaten raw in attacks of snakebites. The sap from the petiole is fermented and drunk for treatment of diarrhoea and dysentery.

References:

- 1) Kite, G.C. and Hettterschield, W.L.A., *Phytochemistry*, (1997), 46 (1), 71-75.
- 2) Kite, G.C., *et al.*, *Biochem. Syst. Ecol.*, (1997), 25 (8), 757-766.
- 3) Cox, P.A., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 4) Norton, T.R., *et al.*, *J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1973), 62, 1077.
- 5) Gupta, K.C. and Viswanathan, R., *Antibiot. Chemother.*, (1956), 6, 194-195.
- 6) George, M. and Pandalai, K.M., *Indian J. Med. Res.*, (1949), 37, 169-181.
- 7) Hay Alister, *Aroids of Papua New Guinea*, (1990), CRI Publication No.10, Christensen Research Institute, Madang, Pg.43.
- 8) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Annona muricata L.

Annona muricata* L.*Annonaceae****(syn. *Annona macrocarpa* Wercklé)**

Local Names : sow sop (Kebuguili, Milne Bay); kahiloko (Tawala, Milne Bay).

English Names : soursop, prickly custard apple.

Description. Three to 7 m tall. Leaves rather pale green, elliptic, rounded but apiculate or obtusely pointed at apex, rounded or narrowed at base, sepals quite thick, valvate; outer petals cordate at base. Flowers large, solitary, yellowish or greenish-yellow in colour. Fruit oblong or ovoid, somewhat curved (mango-shaped), sometimes as much as 30 cm long, the surface beset with regularly well-spaced short slightly curved spines, of moderately firm texture, green; flesh juicy, acid, whitish. Seeds abundant.

Habitat. Lowland areas below 1200 m altitude.

Distribution. Native of tropical America, it is now cultivated worldwide, including Papua New Guinea, for its fruit.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁴. Annonaceous acetogenins: annocatalin, annohexocin, annomonicin, annomontacin, annomuricin A & B, annomuricin A-E, annomutacin, annonacin, (multiple iso, cis, one, etc.), annonacinone, an-nopentocin A-C, *cis*-annonacin, *cis*-corossolone, cohbin A-D, corepoxy-lone, coronin, corossolin, corossolone, donhexocin, epomuricenin A & B, gigantetrocin, gigantetrocin A & B, gigantetrocinone, gigantetronenin, goniiothalamycin, iso-annonacin, javoricin, montanacin, montecristin, muracin A-G, muricapentocin, muricatalicin, muricatalin, muri-catenol, muricatetrocin A & B muricatin D, muricatocin A-C, muricin H, muricin I, muricoreacin, murihexocin 3, murihexocin A-C, murihexol, murisolin, robustocin, rolliniastatin 1 & 2, saba-delin, solamin, uvariamicin I & IV, xylomaticin, annocatalin, annohexocin, annomonicin, annomontacin, *cis*-annomontacin, annomuricin A-E, annomutacin; campesterol, stig-masterol, isoquinoline alkaloids, tannin, lipid, carbohydrate.

*Biological Activity*⁵⁻¹⁰. Cardiac depressant, antiamebic, antibacterial, antifungal, serotonin (5-HT) receptor binding activity, antimalarial, toxic, molluscicidal, anticrustacean, smooth muscle relaxant, spasmogenic, urine stimulant, vasodilator, antileishmaniasis, insecticidal, antiparasitic, lipid peroxidase formation inhibition.

Traditional Uses^{11,12}. Leaves are heated over a fire and inhaled to give some relief to an upset stomach. The heated leaves are pressed against the stomach and stroked downwards to provide relief from stomachache.

(continued on page 258)



Antiaris toxicaria Lesch.

Antiaris toxicaria* Lesch.*Moraceae****(syn. *Antiaris africana* Engl.; *A. macrophylla* R. Br.)**

Local Names : kokui (Siwai, Bougainville); metkul (Kurti, Manus Province).

English Names : antiaris, upas tree.

Description. An evergreen tropical tree, to 30 m tall and 150 cm diameter, with a crown of short spreading branches, usually buttressed. Leaves entire, pubescent or very hairy, oblong elliptic, 10-30 cm long, tip acute, base obliquely sub-cordate or rounded. Bark grey brown, reddish brown with peeling papery bark when young, with vertical fissures; off-white exudates. Fruit drupe like, single seeded, ellipsoid, 2 x 1.5 cm, dark red when ripe.

Habitat. Grows in lowland and highland rainforest, on mainly clay soils and at foot of limestone hills.

Distribution. Not quite common, but well distributed in the Bismark Archipelago .

Constituents¹⁻⁵. Cardenolides, antialloside, alpha- and beta-antiarin, dihydrobetanatarin, toxicarioside A-C, alpha-antioside, deglucocheriotoxin, convallatoxin, convallatoxol, evomonoside, glucoperiphorrhamnoside, malayoside, flavonoids, (DL)-sigmoidin A, antiarone A-K, cinnamic acid, lupeol, phenylalanine betaine, tryptophan betaine.

Biological Activity⁶. Hypotensive.

Traditional Uses⁷. The ripe seeds are roasted over fire and eaten for small growths on the body. After removing the outer layer, the bark is chewed and the juice swallowed to treat disorders of the spleen. An aqueous decoction prepared from the inner portion of the bark is drunk to treat cancer, leukemia, and spleenomegaly. The milky latex is used as source of dart poison.

References:

- 1) Kopp, B., et al., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1992), 36 (1), 57-62.
- 2) Wehrli, W., et al., *Helv. Chim. Acta*, (1962), 45 (141), 1183-1205.
- 3) Hano, Y., et al., *Heterocycles*, (1990), 31 (7), 1315-1324.
- 4) Carter, C.A., et al., *Tetrahedron*, (1997), 53 (40), 13557-13566.
- 5) Okogun, J.I., et al., *Phytochemistry*, (1976), 15, 826-827.
- 6) Fujimoto, Y., et al., *J. Pharmacobio. Dyn.*, (1983), 6 (2), 128-135.
- 7) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Areca catechu L.

Areca catechu* L.*Areaceae**

Local Names : buai (Pidgin); gunantuna (Gazelle Peninsula, East New Britain); buatan (Gairi, Central Province); magi (Ubuia Island, Milne Bay); guria (Rigo, Central Province); meme na buai (Kokopo, East New Britain).

English Names : betel nut, betel palm, areca nut, areca palm, areca.

Description. An evergreen palm tree, 10-15 m high, trunk solitary, slender, and erect. Leaves 1-2 m long, pinnate; leaflets numerous, 30-60 cm, irregularly serrated at the tip, glabrous, the upper segments joined; petiole sheathed. Inflorescence panicate with many branches, monoecious. Flowers yellowish-white, male flowers on the twigs, in two rows; female flowers on the wider basal parts of the twigs. Fruit a berry, fibrous, ovoid, of variable shape and colour, 4-6 cm long. The seeds are bluntly rounded, conical, about 15-30 mm wide at the base; the testa is brown and marked with a network of paler depressed lines. Kernel is chewed; the taste is astringent and slightly bitter. Flowering period is between May-December.

Habitat. The plant prefers dry deciduous forestland and rich moist soils in a protected shaded position. It grows in the savannah belt and in secondary clearings. It is commonly cultivated about the houses in tropical regions.

Distribution. It is distributed throughout the tropics and is a major crop in the New Guinea region.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Arecoline, arecaine, guvacine, nicotine, nicotinic acid ethyl ester, nicotinic acid methyl ester, harman, norharman, piperidine and pyridine esters, alanine, phenylalanine, arginine, aspartic acid, glutamic acid, glycine, histidine, leucine, isoleucine, proline, serine, threonine, tyrosine, valine, stearic acid, alanine, phenylalanine, non-decanoic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid, pentadecanoic acid, lauric acid, myristic acid, flavone, catechin derivatives, beta-sitosterol.

*Biological Activity*⁹⁻¹⁶. Euphoriant, psychotropic, antidepressant, antifatigue activity, hypotensive, antispasmodic, antimycobacterial, antihepatotoxic, cytotoxic, embryotoxic, larvicidal, uterine stimulant, carcinogenic, antimutagenic, antioxidant, clastogenic, diabetogenic, contraceptive, antibacterial, cholesterol level decrease activity, bronchoconstrictor, antiscariasis, abortifacient, anthelmintic, hyperthermic, antinematodal, antifungal, antihistosis, antiyeast, antiviral, teratogenic, chromosome aberrations induced activity, anticholinergic.

(continued on page 258)



Artocarpus altillis (Parkinson) Fosb.

Artocarpus altillis* (Parkinson) Fosb.*Moraceae**

Local Names : kapiak (Pidgin); metkul (Manus Island); uda (Goodenough Island, Milne Bay); dacwa (Dobu Island, Milne Bay); gunu (Rigo, Central Province); nahua (Vanapa, Central Province).

English Name : bread fruit

Description. Monoecious tree up to 30 m tall with branches that can expand to 10 to 20 m in width. Trunk straight, often buttressed; twigs spreading very thick, with pronounced leaf and stipule scars and lenticels. Leaves alternate, ovate to elliptical in outline, undivided when young, older ones entire, or deeply pinnately cut into 5-11 pointed lobes, thick, leathery, luxuriantly green with yellowish veins. Mature fruits (syncarps) relatively large with a green spiky oval shaped outer layer and whitish-brown fleshy inside with numerous moderate-sized seeds. The whole plant, particularly the fruit, exudes plenty of milky latex even with small incision. Ripe fruit available once a year.

Habitat. Grows well both in dry and cool places. Grows wild in rain-forest, bush land and near river edges, but also now widely cultivated.

Distribution. Native to Papua New Guinea and now widely distributed throughout the South Pacific and other tropical areas.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁵. Starch, pectins, alpha amyryl, triterpene, cycloart-23-ene-3-beta-25-diol, cycloart-24-en-3-beta-ol, cycloart-25-ene-3-beta-24-diol, flavonoids, artonin E, artonin V, cycloaltisin, morusin, cyclomorusin, isocyclomorusin, cyclomulberrin, isocyclomulberrin, oleic, linoleic, linolenic acids.

Biological Activity^{2, 6-9}. Haemolytic activity (leaves); antibacterial, antitumour (root bark); anti-inflammatory (root); weak insecticidal activity, toxic (leaves).

Traditional Uses^{10,11}. Crushed leaves are applied on to boils and swollen groins. The sap is diluted and drunk to treat diarrhoea and dysentery. The sap is also used on sores, boils and abscesses. Leaves of *A. altillis* and *Carica papaya* are crushed with lime until yellow and the mixture rubbed on to a swollen groin. A paste made from the young leaves is applied to sore eyes or eyes filled with dust. Decoction made from the bark is used to treat chest pains. Root decoction is used in shortness of breath, pneumonia, and breathing disorder. The dried rod-like flowerings are used as mosquito coils; they are burnt and the resulting smoke wards off the mosquitoes.

(continued on page 259)



Barringtonia asiatica (L.) Kurz

Barringtonia asiatica* (L.) Kurz*Barringtoniaceae**

(syn. *Barringtonia speciosa* J. R. Forst. & Forst.)

Local Names : mwanumbu (Normanby Island, Milne Bay), mbrut (Kurti, Manus Province), putu (Ubili, West New Britain Province).

English Names : sea poison tree.

Description. Medium size tree to 20 m tall; trunk 1-1.5 m in diameter. Leaves large, sessile, obovate or obovate-oblong, entire, thick, shining, 20-40 cm long with obtuse apex and narrowed base. Flowers very large, borne on short, erect few flowered racemes. Calyx tube about 1 cm long; lobes 2 or 3 in number, oblong-ovate, concave, green and about 2.5 cm long. Petal 4, deciduous, thin, white becoming brownish, oblong, 7-8 cm long, and 3-4 cm wide. Stamens numerous, slender, united at the base, 10-12 cm long, white below and shading to purple above. Anthers small and yellow. Style slender, about 13 cm long and purplish. Fruit oblong or oblong-ovoid, sharply 4-rarely 5-angled, 8-14 cm long, 8-12 cm thick, containing a single large seed. Fruits have a typical tetragonal lantern shape and float on water. Flowers in June.

Habitat. Common along sandy and rocky shores, edges of mangroves and beach forests. Common on the seashores.

Distribution. Widespread in the lowlands, and throughout the tropical Pacific and Indian Oceans.

*Constituents*¹⁻³. Bartogenic acid, 19-epibartogenic acid, anhydrobartogenic acid, hydrocyanic acid, saponins, gallic acid, monosaccharides.

Biological Activity^{4,5}. Antiviral, antibacterial (equivocal), antifungal (equivocal), antiyeast (equivocal).

*Traditional Uses*⁶⁻¹⁰. Dried entire plant is used to stupefy fish and as a general fish poison. Aqueous extract prepared from dried kernel is drunk to treat coughs, influenza, sore throat, bronchitis, and also diarrhoea. Fresh leaves are heated on fires and tied on sores. The young leaves of *Barringtonia asiatica* and *Morinda citrifolia* are squeezed into water and drunk to relieve stomach-ache. Fresh leaves are heated and applied on fresh cuts and in chronic infected skin conditions. Sliced seed is also applied on sores. Dried seed is considered highly poisonous and consumed in suicide attempts.

(continued on page 260)



Bidens pilosa L.

Bidens pilosa* L.*Asteraceae**

Local Names : matapikwa (Rigo, Central Province).

English Names : beggar's tick, spanish needle, cobbler's pegs, farmer's friend, pitchforks.

Description. Erect branched herb about 60-120 cm high, annual or perennial. Leaves are deeply divided into three toothed lobes, with the terminal lobe larger than the other two. Individual flowers are yellow, but are tiny, and held in dense terminal clusters in a widely branching flowering head. Each flower cluster has four or five short, broad, white 'petals' (rays), but these do not persist for very long. The seeds are black, about 1 cm long, with 2 or 3 barbed awns at the tip. A number of varieties of *B. pilosa* have been developed.

Habitat. A prolific and persistent weed of vegetables and other crops. Common in disturbed or wasteland, neglected gardens, pastures, plantations, forest clearings, along roadsides, and on wasteland throughout the region.

Distribution. Pan-tropical; widely distributed along trails and roads, in cultivated areas, and on waste land. Grows well from low altitudes to over 2,000 m in Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁷. Aesculetin, beta-amyrin, friedelin, friedelin-3-beta-ol, germacrene D, lupeol, lupeol acetate, squalene, borneol, limonene, phytol heptanoate, phytol, alpha-cadinol, beta-carophyllene, muurolol-t, aurone glucosides, acetylated okanin glucosides, lucoside, isoquercitrin, luteolin, 5-O-methylhoslundin, behenic acid, capric acid, elaidic acid, lauric acid, linoleic acid, linolenic acid, myristic acid, palmitic acid, palmitoleic acid, caffeine, daucosterol, squalene, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, precocene I, pilosola A, vanillic acid, benzenoids.

*Biological Activity*⁸⁻¹³. Antimalarial, antibacterial, antidiabetic, hypoglycaemic, antiyeast, antiinflammatory, antihypertensive, antimycobacterial, antiulcer, radioprotective, anticrustacean.

Traditional Uses^{14,15}. The plant is used all over the world for various ailments. In Papua New Guinea, dried flowers are used to extract pus from boils. Fresh leaves are gently heated and placed over the affected eye to treat red or sore eyes.

(continued on page 260)



Bischofia javanica Blume

Bischofia javanica* Blume*Euphorbiaceae****(syn. *Bischofia trifoliata* (Roxb.) Hook.)**

Local Name : alok (East New Britain).

English Names : java cedar, vinegar wood.

Description. Evergreen tree 12-18 m tall with dense, rounded head, smooth branches, and reddish or milky sap. Leaves alternate, long petiol, trifoliate; leaflets shiny, oval-elliptic, 15-20 cm long, with toothed margin. Bark nearly smooth. Flowers minute, without petals, dioecious, greenish-yellow, in axillary raceme or borne in many flowered axillary panicles and inconspicuous. Fruit pea-sized, berrylike, fleshy, brown or reddish or blue-black, 3-celled. Flowers only once in a year, but fruit throughout the year, or from February to June.

Habitat. Common in old fields and disturbed wetland sites. Found mostly from sea level to mid montane in primary or secondary forest, forest edges, and thickets.

Distribution. Widespread in its native range of tropical Asia. Common in Papua New Guinea, grows wild in the mountains, sometimes cultivated as a shade tree.

Constituents¹⁻⁴. Beta-amyrin, betulinic acid, friedelin, friedelinol, ursolic acid, bischofinanin, corilagin, furosin, geraniin, punicalagin, chrysoeriol, cynaroside, fisetin, luteolin, quercetin, quercetrin, daucosterol, beta-sitosterone, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, ellagic acid.

Biological Activity⁵⁻⁹. Toxic, antifungal, antioxidant, antinematodal, anti-inflammatory, spasmolytic, antibacterial (equivocal).

Traditional Uses^{10,11}. Fresh bark is used to treat aching stomach. Crushed leaves are rubbed on an aching stomach. Bark sap, mixed with lime, is used to treat sore feet.

References:

- 1) Gupta, D.R., et al., *Pharmazie*, (1988), 43 (3), 222-223.
- 2) Tanaka, T., et al., *Phytochemistry*, (1995), 38 (2), 509-513.
- 3) Hui, W.H. and Ho, C.T., *Aust. J. Chem.*, (1968), 21, 1675-.
- 4) Ohira, T. and Yatagai, M., *Mokuzai Gakkaishi*, (1992), 38 (2), 204-208.
- 5) Suffness, M., et al., *Phytother. Res.*, (1988), 2 (2), 89-97.
- 6) Cavin, A., et al., *Pharmaceutical Biol.*, (1999), 37 (4), 260-268.
- 7) Allen, Y., et al., *Z. Naturforsch Ser C*, (2000), 34, 295-299.
- 8) Cox, P.A., et al., *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 9) Khan, M.R., et al., *Fitoterapia*, (2001), 72 (6), 662-665.
- 10) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 11) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 12.



Bixa orellana L.

Bixa orellana* L.*Bixaceae**

(syn. *Bixa acuminata* Bojer, *B. Americana* Poirlet in Lam, *Bixa odorata* Ruiz & Pav. ex G. Don, *Bixa platycarpa* Ruiz & Pav. ex G. Don, *Bixa tinctoria* Salisb., *Bixa upatensis* Ram. Goyena, *Bixa urucurana* Willd., *Orellana americana* Kuntze, *Orellana orellana* (L.) Kuntze, *Bixa orellana* var. *leiocarpa* (Kuntze) Standl. & L.O. Williams)

Local Names : tar (Kuanua, East New Britain); pop (Kurti, Manus Province).

English Names : annatto, anato.

Description. A fruiting shrub about 2-10 m tall. Leaves ovate, acute, entire, glabrous; base cordate to obtuse; petiole 4-9 cm long. Twigs rusty lepidote, glabrescent, spirally arranged, simple, ovate to broadly. Flowers bisexual in terminal, many flowered bracteate panicles or corymbs. Sepals, free, imbricate, ovate to orbicular, spoon shaped. Petals glabrous free imbricate, unequal, thin papery, ovate. Fruit 2-valved loculicidal capsule, ovate to broadly with rounded, acute to acuminate, apex, densely covered with bristles. Seeds numerous, obovoid angular, seeds covered with a reddish aril, which is the source of an orange-yellow dye. The annatto blooms pretty young (around 2 years old) and the 3-inch flowers (7 cm) are pink or white and have many stamens. The heart-shaped scarlet fruits turn brown or reddish brown at maturity, and are covered with short stiff hairs. When fully mature, the fruit split open exposing the numerous seeds. The small reddish-orange seeds inside the prickly heart-shaped pod are crushed and used as food and body coloring. Flowers and fruits available throughout the year.

Habitat. Found in gardens and secondary re-growth or disturbed forest on well drained areas or margins of swamps.

Distribution. Native to Brazil; found throughout Papua New Guinea up to an altitude of about 2000 m. The plant is cultivated for its flowers and especially for its seeds coated with a red pigment.

Constituents¹⁻⁵. Bixaghanene, bixein, bixin, methylbixin, *trans*-bixin, zeaxanthin, cryptoxanthin, bixol, crocetin, ellagic acid, ishwarane, isobixin, norbixin, phenylalanine, salicylic acid, threonine, tomentosic acid, tryptophan, apigenin-7-bisulphate, cosmosiin, cynaroside, isoscutellarein, hypolaetin-8-bisulphate, geranyl-geraniol, geranyl-geranyl octadecanoate, gallic acid, pyrogallol, deltatocotrienol.

Biological Activity⁶⁻⁸. Antivenom, antibacterial, antiviral, antifungal, CNS depressant, gastric antisecretory, hypotensive, smooth muscle relaxant, insect repellent, insecticidal, antioxidant, hyperglycemic, hypoglycemic, allergenic.

(continued on page 261)



Blechnum orientale L.

Blechnum orientale* L.*Blechnaceae**

Local Name : awor (Bredabu, Central Province).

English Name : fern.

Description. A common tropical fern with arching fronds 1 m long. Thick rhizome rising to a short erect trunk. Pinnae distinct, 6 inch – 1 feet long, ½ - 1 inch broad near the base, tapering to a long point, mostly cuneal at the base and attached by the midrib only, the numerous veins very fine, the margins entire. Sori close to the midrib and soon covering it. A few of the uppermost pinnae occasionally adnate and decurrently on the rachis.

Habitat. Terrestrial at middle to high elevations, usually found in exposed, drier areas, often in colonies.

Distribution. An attractive species that is common along road cuttings in rainforest and extending into drier areas.

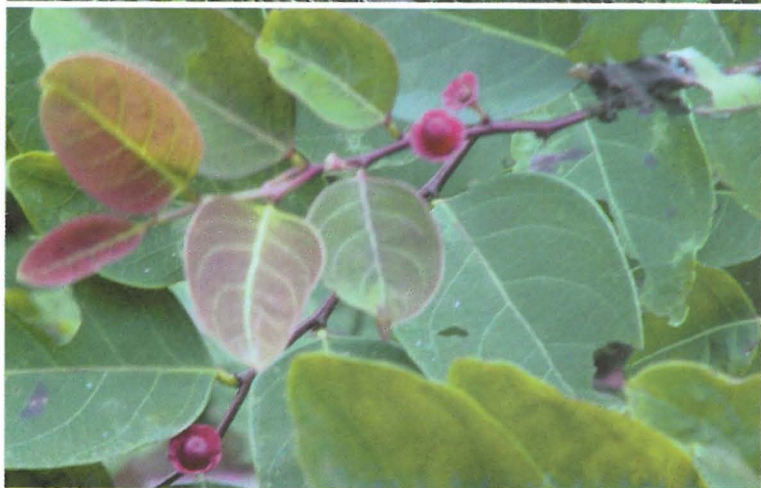
*Constituents*¹⁻³. Blechnic acid, 8-epiblechnic acid, brainic acid, 22-dehydrocampesterol, 24-alpha-ethyl-cholest-5-en-3-beta-ol, 24-alpha-ethyl-methyl-cholest-5-en-3-beta-ol, 24-beta-methyl-cholest-5-en-3-beta-ol, 24-alpha-cholest-5, 22-dien-3-beta-ol, chlorogenic acid.

*Biological Activity*⁴. Moulting activity (insect).

Traditional Uses^{5,6}. Shade dried entire plant is used for sterilization of women. Complete sterility is claimed by women who eat the top new leaf of this fern each day for 3 days, then wait 2 weeks before repeating the treatment.

References:

- 1) Wada, H., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1992), 40 (8), 2099-2101.
- 2) Chiu, P.L., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1988), 27 (3), 819-822.
- 3) Bohm, B.A., *Phytochemistry*, (1968), 7 (10), 1825-1830.
- 4) Yen, K.Y., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1974), 22 (4), 805-808.
- 5) Nick, A., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1955), 49 (3), 147-156.
- 6) Holdsworth, D. and Lacanienta, E., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1981), 19, 141-154.



Breynia cernua (Poir.) Muell. Arg.

Breynia cernua* (Poir.) Muell. Arg.*Euphorbiaceae**

Local name : pil pil (Raluana, East New Britain); pipi-il (Kokopo, East New Britain).

Description. Shrub or small tree to 3 m high. Leaves alternate, distichous, glabrous, very thin, flaccid, medium to pale green, venation slightly prominent; margin entire. Flowers unisexual, very small, one to several per leaf axils; female yellowish, fleshy. Fruit a pink berry, spherical, with a 6-10 lobed cream “frill” (persistent calyx); flesh containing 6 black seeds in 3 groups of 2; 1 fruit per leaf axil.

Habitat. Grows mostly under primary forests, but sometimes cultivated around homes. Common on the hills in secondary forest.

Distribution. Java, Philippines, East Malesia to Northern Australia and Solomons.

*Constituents*¹. Alkaloids absent.

*Biological Activity*². Antimicrobial.

Traditional Uses^{3,4}. Sap obtained from the crushed leaf is drunk with water to soothe a cough. Baked as well as fresh leaf is used to reduce intense body pains. Leaves are heated, mixed with lime and rubbed onto a sore or ulcer. A decoction prepared from the leaves is used to wash a sick child with high malarial fever.

References:

- 1) Arbain, D., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.* (1989), 43 (1), 73-78.
- 2) SundarRao, K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (1), 3-6.
- 3) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 4) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Bridelia minutiflora Hook f.

Bridelia minutiflora* Hook f.*Euphorbiaceae**

Local Name : kasitabolo (Gaire, Central Province)

English Name : PNG ivorywood.

Description. Tree to 15 m tall. Branchlets glabrous, lenticels raised and very conspicuous on one but last generation branches. Leaves alternate, oblong-elliptic, when young a striking bright green. Flowers monoecious, very small, in axillary fascicles. Male flowers: Calyx and corolla 5-partite, stamens 5(-6), filaments united below to a column, which has a rudimentary ovary on its apex; upper filaments free. Female flowers: Perianth as for the male flowers; Ovary 2-celled, cells 2-ovulate, styles 2. Fruit berry-like, globose-ellipsoid, about the size of a small pea, black-violet.

Habitat. Lowland rainforests.

Distribution. South East Asia to Northern Queensland, Australia, and Solomon Islands.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

*Traditional Uses*¹. Leaves are heated over a fire until soft and applied to a sore or ulceration.

References:

- 1) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 13.



Bryophyllum pinnatum (Lam.) Kurz.

***Bryophyllum pinnatum* (Lam.) Kurz.**
(syn. *Kalanchoe pinnata* (Lam.) Pers.)

Crassulaceae

Local Names : moiatiti (Aroma, Central Province); solomon (Vanapa, Central Province); ine rengo idu ndronndron (Kurti, Manus Province); maguliwai (Rigo, Central Province).

English Names : never die, wonder of the world, air plant, miracle leaf.

Description. A sub-shrub with succulent branches and leaves, 50-100 cm tall. Stem purple with green flecks, slightly woody. Leaves opposite, and usually in pairs, elliptic-ovate, margins crenate with regular, blunt or rounded teeth, about 10 cm long and 5-6 cm broad. Flowers large, nodding or pendulous, in cymose panicles, white, greenish or orange-red. Calyx cylindrical or 4-angled, inflated, shortly 4-lobed, spreading; corolla united, tubular, concentrated above the base, a little longer than the calyx, and also 4-lobed; stamens 8 in 2 whorls; carpel 4, each narrowed to a long style. Follicles 4, many-seeded. Flowering period is between December and March.

Habitat. More abundant in warm and dry areas; thrives in rocky terrain with little water.

Distribution. Widely distributed throughout Papua New Guinea, cultivated in gardens and around houses as ornamental trees and for medicinal uses.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Bryophyllin B & C, bryotoxin C, bersaldegenin-3-acetate, bersaldigenin-1,3,5-orthoacetate, 22-dehydrobrassicasterol, bryophyllol, campesterol, cholesterol, clerosterol, 24-epiclerosterol, clionasterol, codisterol, isofucosterol, peposterol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, alpha- and beta-amyrin, bryphollone, bryophynol, pseudotaraxasterol, astragalin, para-coumaric acid, kaempferol, luteolin, quercetin, rutin, bufadienolide, acetic acid, alkanes, 4-hydroxybenzoic acid, caffeic acid, ferulic acid, fumaric acid, gallic acid, malic acid, oxalic acid, leucynopine, protocatechinic acid, succinic acid, syringic acid, *n*-triacontane.

*Biological Activity*⁹⁻¹⁷. Antibacterial, antiviral, cytotoxic, antimutagenic, vasoconstrictor activity, analgesic, antidiarrhoeal, antifungal, CNS depressant, antipyretic, anti-inflammatory, antileishmaniasis, immunosuppressant, antiulcer, spasmogenic, antitussive.

(continued on page 261)



Calophyllum inophyllum L.

Calophyllum inophyllum* L.*Clusiaceae**

Local Names : calapuline; beach calophyllum (Pidgin); pudev (Kurti-Andra, Manus); kwakwamu (Doubu, Milne Bay); vitau (Meramera, West New Britain); oroto (Kokopo, East New Britain).
English Name : alexandrian laurel.

Description. Medium sized tree, 10- 25 m tall; trunk short, 1-2 m in diameter, usually partly lying on the ground, the branches obliquely or horizontally extending over the sea. Trunk exudes white latex when bruised. Leaves opposite, leathery, shining, oblong-elliptical, round to cuneate at base, rounded, retuse or subacute at apex, lateral nerves very fine and parallel. Flowers in axillary racemes, white, 4 sepals and 8 petals. Fruit spherical to obovoid, globose, with fairly thin, compact outer layer, greyish- green. Flowers and fruits available throughout the year.

Habitat. Common along beaches and seashores but sometimes found inland on sandy soils up to about 200 m altitude.

Distribution. Distributed around coastal areas of Papua New Guinea and quite common on islands.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁵. Amentoflavone, epicatechin, leucocyanidin, myricetin and glucoside, pyranoamentoflavone, quercetin, quercetrin, leucocyanidin, beta-amyrin, canophyllic acid, canophyllal, canophyllol, canophyllum, epifredanol, friedelin, erythrodiol-3-acetate, sixteen xanthones including bucharaxanthone, calophyllumin A, caloxanthenes A-E, euxanthone, jacareubins, macluraxanthone, apetalolide, calaustralin, calophyllolide, costatolide, inophyllolide, 12-dihydro-inophyllolide, inophyllums, ponnalide, calophyllic acid, isocalophyllic acid, pseudobrasilic acid, calophynic acid, cinnamic acid, inophyrone, campesterol, cholesterol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, inophenic acid, inophyllic acid, arachidic acid, erucic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid, palmitoleic acid, stearic acid.

*Biological Activity*⁶⁻¹⁰. Antibacterial, antifungal, antiyeast, antiviral, anti-HIV, hypotensive, spasmolytic, semen coagulation, nematocidal (weak activity), fish poison, piscicidal, anticrustacean.

*Traditional Uses*¹¹⁻¹³. The milky latex from the leaves is diluted with water and the solution applied to irritant eyes and even sore. Decoction prepared from the dried leaves is used externally for skin infection, cuts and sores. Fresh leaves are heated over a fire until soft and the warm compress is applied on to tropical ulcers and boils.

(continued on page 262)



Canarium indicum (L.)

Canarium indicum* (L.)*Burseraceae**

Local Names : uele (Ubili, West New Britain); galip (Pidgin; Kuanua, East New Britain); angal (Tarawe, Siassi Island).

English Names : java almond, south-sea almond, nangai nuts, kenari.

Description. Tree, 15-30 m tall, with branchlets terete, thick, puberulent when young and glabrescent. Leaves and leaflets are oblong-obovate, oblong or oblong-lanceolate, alternate, imparipinnate, glabrous, base inequilaterally acuminate. The inflorescences terminal, broadly paniculate, minutely pubescent, penduncles more or less angular, up to about 0.7 cm thick. The male flower is about 1 cm long with the female flower about 1.5 cm long with a shallow receptacle. Infructescences large, with well developed fruits, pedicles thick, fruiting calyces spreading, often the margin slit up, densely, pubescent, especially on inner surface. Fruits ovoid, round or more or less triangular glabrous, purple to black when ripe, pericarp faintly coarsely wrinkled, thick and fleshy. Kernels edible. Tree flowers in June.

Habitat. Lowland, mixed forest hill and ridge forests.

Distribution. Grows wild and found almost everywhere in Papua New Guinea, sometimes cultivated.

*Constituents*¹. Alpha- and beta-amyrin, car-3-ene, carvone, elemicin, elemol, limonene, terpeneol.

Biological Activity^{2,3}. Xanthine oxidase inhibition (weak activity), 5-alpha reductase inhibition, tyrosinase inhibition (weak activity).

*Traditional Uses*⁴. Dried old nut is ground with some cooked taro oil. Oil is drunk and remainder is eaten to induce sterility.

References:

- 1) Pernet, R., *Lloydia*, (1972), 35 (3), 280-287.
- 2) Shimizu, K., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (2000), 66 (1), 16-19.
- 3) Shimizu, K., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1998), 64 (5), 408-412.
- 4) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.



Capsicum frutescens L.

Capsicum frutescens* L.*Solanaceae**

Local Names : lombo (Pidgin); ule hekini (Vanapa, Central Province); kodukarava (Rigo, Central Province).

English Names : chilli pepper, red pepper, paprika, cayenne pepper.

Description. Herbaceous, glabrous, coarse perennial erect herb or small subshrub, 1-2 m tall. Leaves alternate, simple, often –3 together and unequal, ovate-elliptic, and pointed with entire margins. Flowers are usually borne singly in leaf and branch axils, white to violet colour petal, five parted. Fruit erect, always shiny, a dry to fleshy red elongated berry with numerous flattened seeds which are hot tasting. Flowers and fruit available throughout the year.

Habitat. Gardens, disturbed sites, weedy habitats, clearing secondary sites, sometimes grown in house yards, often cultivated.

Distribution. Well distributed all over Papua New Guinea from sea-level to lower montane with well drain fertile soil.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁵. Vitamins A & B, ascorbic acid, caffeic acid, chlorogenic acid, cinnamic acid, paracoumaric acid, ferulic acid, caproic acid, isohexanoic acid, lauric acid, palmitic acid, acetic acid, butyric acid, isobutyric acid, mevalonic acid, valeric acid, isovaleric acid, capsaicin and capsaicin derivatives, 3-acetamido-2-methyl tetradecane, novivamide, zucapsaicin, vanillylamine, capsicum sapogenin cay-1.

*Biological Activity*⁶⁻¹⁵. Causes sensitisation of the skin; diuretic, antinematodal, mutagenic, antibacterial, gastric secretory stimulant, antivenin (weak), antioxidant, antihypercholesterolemic, toxic, haemotoxic, clastogenic, spasmolytic, antifungal, molluscidal, insect feeding stimulant.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁶⁻¹⁹. The ripe, red fruit is squeezed and rubbed onto body pains, especially chest pain, to act as an analgesic. The fruit and leaves are made into poultices and used to treat ulcer and aching heads. The juice from pounded fruit is cooked and added to food to treat pneumonia, which develops following an attack of malaria. Mature fruits are soaked into cold water and solution drunk to treat asthma.

(continued on page 263)



Carica papaya (L)

Carica papaya* (L)*Caricaceae**

Local Names : popo (Pidgin); kowai (Wagawaga, Milne Bay); wayoye (Goodenough Island, Milne Bay); pawpau (Vunaulela, East New Britain); bambusi (Agenehembo, Northern Province); mamioko (Darutue, Kieta, Bougainville Island); tapeka (Kokopo, East New Britain); loku (Rigo, Central Province).

English Names : pawpaw, papaya, melon tree.

Description. Soft-wooded, fast growing tree of 4 to 5 m high, swollen trunk, straight, branches out without explicit design, containing white latex in all parts. Stem with distinct leaf scars and spongy fibrous tissues; leaves spirally arranged palmately-lobed, clustered near apex of trunk. Flowers white, male or female or hermaphrodite, axillary, found on separate trees. Male flowers on axillary panicles and the female flowers solitary or in racemes. Fruit vary in size and colour, but usually large, fleshy, ovoid-oblong to nearly spherical, or pyriform, cylindrical or grooved, yellow to orange with numerous small black seeds. Fruit edible, sweet with mild and pleasant flavor. Fruits and flowers available throughout the year.

Habitat. Naturalized around gardens or clearing near homes, secondary forest, from sea levels to around 1600 m, widely cultivated singly or in plantations.

Distribution. Native to South America, now cultivated throughout the tropics including South Pacific for its fruit.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁹. Papain, chymopapain, chymopapain A, lysozyme, papaya peptidase A, papaya proteinase inhibitor, protease, proteinase, caffeic acid, capraïne, dehydrocapraïne I & II, pseudocapraïne, carpamic acid, carpasemine, myosmine, nicotine, nicotinic acid methyl ester, choline, pyridine, cystine, 5-hydroxytryptamine, carposide, 6,7-epoxylinallol, ascorbic acid, galacturonic acid, benzyl glucosinolate, benzyliothiocyanate, phenyl acetonitrile, campesterol, 5-dehydroavenasterol, 7-dehydroavenasterol, cholesterol, stigmasterol, quercetin, carotene, lycopene, cryptoxanthin, violaxanthin, pectin, cycloartenol, cyclobrenol, squalene, behemic acid, arachidic acid, caproic acid, lauric acid, hexadecanoic acid, lignoceric acid, linoleic acid, linolenic acid, myristic acid, myristoleic acid, octadecadienoic acid, citric acid, octanoic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid, palmitoleic acid, malic acid, tartaric acid, styrene, fatty acids, fixed oil.

(continued on page 263)



Cassia alata L.

Cassia alata* L.*Fabaceae
(Caesalpinaceae)****(syn. *Herpetica alata*; *Senna alata* (L.) Roxb.)**

Local Names : kabaiura (Harigen, Sepik); aaku pero (Siwai, South Bouganville); orere (Awala, Northern Province); wasemu (Ferguson Island, Milne Bay); levoauna (Gaire and Tubuseria, Central Province); tilivur (Kokopo, East New Britain Province); unahi maluana (Vanapa, Central Province).

English Names : ringworm bush, roman candle tree.

Description. Shrub or small tree 2-5 m tall, with horizontal branches. Leaves pinnate, pinnately compound or paripinnate, alternate, with 8–12 pairs of oblong to obovate leaflets. Twigs and petioles usually reddish-brown. Flowers in terminal racemes, corolla bright yellow to golden yellow, inward sloping, hemispherical. Fruit a legume (pod-like), 15-18 cm long. Seeds numerous and black. Flowers in the cold season (May – August).

Habitat. Grows wild in rainforest and wet habitats, swamp edges and road sides, sometimes cultivated in gardens.

Distribution. Common, widespread, established throughout the tropics and in Papua New Guinea from sea level up to about 1000 m altitude.

Constituents¹⁻⁷. Chrysophanic acid, isochrysophanol, physcion, emodin, aloe emodin, rhein, physcion monoglucoside, rhein methyl ester diacetate, alquinone, alarone, alatonal, kaempferol, luteolin, rhamnetin glycoside, rhein methyl ester diacetate, 4,5-dihydroxy-2-hydroxanthrone, 4,5-dihydroxy-1-hydroxyanthrone, physcion monoglucoside, aloe emodin glucoside, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, kaempferol, 28-isoavenasterol, luteolin, lectin, santal, astragal, dalbergin, daucosterol, 2,6-dimethoxybenzoquinone, deoxycoelularin, alatinone, linoleic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid, glycerol.

Biological activity⁸⁻¹². Purgative and laxative, antifungal, antibacterial, antitumor, analgesic, antiinflammatory, diuretic, wound healing acceleration, antihyperglycemic, antiyeast, antispasmodic, insecticidal, anticlastogenic, choleric, antihistamine.

Traditional uses^{13,14}. The use of this plant is widespread throughout Papua New Guinea. To treat grilles (*Tinea imbricata*), parasitic skin diseases, and ringworms leaves are squashed or crushed until soft and rubbed onto the affected skin area. For scabies and rashes crushed leaves are daily rubbed onto the skin. A decoction of the leaves, bark and yellow flowers is used to treat eczema.

(continued on page 264)



Casuarina equisetifolia L.

Casuarina equisetifolia* L.*Casuarinaceae****(syn. *Casuarina litorea* L. ex Fosberg & Sachet)**

Local Names : yara, yar (Pidgin); owalu (Ubili, West New Britain Province); musim (Kurti, Manus Province); manar (Yangoru, East Sepik Province).

English Names : casuarina, ironwood, australian pine, she-oak, horsetail tree, beefwood

Description. Medium large evergreen tree to 30 m tall; branches long, slender, the tips often drooping, pubescent. Leaves minute, scaly, giving the branchlets a pine-needle-like appearance. Bark initially smooth, later developing scaly strips, gray to reddish brown. Flowers unisexual, small, 1-6 cm long, and inconspicuous; male flowers borne in spikes, female flowers borne in globose heads. Fruit ovoid, cone-like, with numerous pointed scales, reddish-brown in colour, enclosing many small winged nuts 6-7 mm long. Flowers and fruit available throughout the year. This species is a flowering plant, but often mistaken for a type of pine tree.

Habitat. Found mostly on sandy beaches or on rocky coastal areas and often planted inland on the mountain areas. Common coastal species.

Distribution. South East Asia to Australia and the Pacific. It is now one of the most common trees on frost-free beaches anywhere in the world. It is distributed in all lowland regions of Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Beta-amyrin, 4-hydroxybenzoic acid, betulin, erythrodil, germanicol, glutinol, glutinol acetate, glutinone, lupenone, lupeol, oleanolic acid, taraxerol, gallicin, campesterol, cholesterol, daucosterol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, (+)-gallocatechin, juglanin, hyperoside, kaempferol and glycosides, miquelianin, nictoflorin, quercitrin, isoquercitrin, reynoutrin, rutin, trifolin, afzelin, (+) catechin, catechol, casuarine, protocathechuic acid, gallic acid, gentisic acid, hydroquinone, syringic acid, vanillic acid, para-coumaric acid, ellagic acid, glycine, leucine, tryptophan, valine, asparagine, glutamine, shikimic acid, tannin.

Biological Activity^{6,9-11}. Hypoglycemic, antifungal, molluscicidal, cytotoxic, antiviral, xanthine oxidase inhibition.

(continued on page 265)



Catharanthus roseus (L.) G. Don

Catharanthus roseus* (L.) G. Don*Apocynaceae**

(syn. *Ammocallis rosea* (L.) Small; *Lochnera rosea* (L.) Rchb.; *Vinca rosea* L.)

Local Names : pua na purpur (Kuanua, East New Britain); palwa thesia (Kurti, Manus Province); falava (Rigo, Central Province).

English Names : rose periwinkle, madagascar periwinkle, old-maid.

Description. Herb to 30 cm high, glabrous, subwoody at the base, and profusely branched. Leaves opposite, smooth, oblong-oval, blunt, or rounded at the apex, short petioled, 15-40 x 6-15 cm. The broken stem exudes a milky latex sap. Flowers borne in upper axils, tubular, 5-lobed; colour may be white with a yellow-eye, white with a crimson eye, or lavender pink with a crimson eye. Fruits green with longitudinal grooves. Flowers bloom all the year.

Habitat. Arid coastal locations; near houses and in coconut plantations.

Distribution. Native of Madagascar, the plant is naturalized in most of the tropical and subtropical world. It is naturalized and widely distributed and cultivated as an ornamental plant in Papua New Guinea. Cultivated widely in the tropics.

*Constituents*¹. Plant contains over 100 alkaloids including vincristine, vinblastine, vinleurosine, vinrozidine, vincerine, catharanthine, ajmalicine, serpentine, vincadioline, vincaline, vincamicine, vincarodine, vincathicine, vinceine, vincolidine, vincoline, vincubine, vindolicine, vindolidine, vindoline, vindolinine, vindorosine, vinesesine, vinsidine, vinsedicine, vinsedine, virosine, vivaspine, yohimbine, etc.

*Biological Activity*¹. Animal repellent, antibacterial, antidiuretic, antifertility, antihypercholesterolemic, antihyperglycemic, antihypertensive, anti-inflammatory, antimutagenic, antispasmodic, antitumour, CNS depressant, hyperglycaemic, larvicidal, smooth muscle relaxant, toxic effect (general).

*Traditional Uses*². Decoction of the leaves is taken orally to treat mouth cancer. Hot water extract of the roots is taken orally for stomachache. The whole plant is boiled in water, cooled and solution used to bathe a patient with scabies. Leaves are heated gently on a fire and massaged on the affected parts of the body to reduce swelling.

References:

- 1) Ross, I.A., Medicinal Plants of the World, (1999), Humana Press, Totowa, New Jersey; 109-118.
- 2) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Centella asiatica (L.) Urban

Centella asiatica* (L.) Urban*Umbelliferae****(syn. *Hydrocotyle asiatica* L.)**

Local Names : yotubukona (Trobrian Island, Milne Bay); milaina, pal-a-karkar (Kokopo, East New Britain Province).

English Names: indian pennywort; asiatic pennywort, gotukola.

Description. Small trailing or prostrate, perennial aromatic thin herb without stem with rooting at the joints. Short rhizomes and long runners present. Leaves round or kidney-shaped, crenate, with 7-9 forked nerves, forming rosettes, alternate, tufted at each node. Inflorescences 2 to 4, small white or reddish flowers on short stalks, in single umbels. Fruit a mericarp, tuberous, orbicular to ellipsoid, small and compressed up to 5 mm broad, yellowish-brown. Flowers and fruits are usually available throughout the year.

Habitat. Common in lawns, open areas, on sandy foreshores, pastures, shaded road and trailside, and fern-covered ridges from sea level to lower montane.

Distribution. Distributed throughout the tropical regions.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁵. Asiatic acid, 6-beta-hydroxyasiatic acid, asiaticoside, asiaticoside B, betulinic acid, isobrahmic acid, brahminoside, brahmoside, centetellasaponin B to D, centelloside, centoic acid, indocentelloside, indocentic acid, ursane, madasiatic acid, madecassic acid, madecassoside, scelefoleside A, isothankunic acid, isothankunisiide, beta-ascoradiene, bicycloelemene, beta-bisabolene, deltacadinene, caryophylleneoxide, alpha- and beta-chamigrene, alpha-copaene, beta-elimene, transbetafarnesene, farnesol, germacrene D, epiglobulol, nerolidol, beta-sesquiphellandrene, widdrene, borneol acetate, camphene, geraniol, limonene, linalool, myrcene, nerol, phellandrene, alpha- and beta-pinene, terpinene, terpineol, campesterol, daucosterol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, stigmasterol glucoside, stigmasterone, astragalol, kaempferol, populin, quercetin, isoquercetin, hydrocotyline, pyridine, vanillic acid, centellose, lipids.

*Biological Activity*⁶⁻¹². Anti-inflammatory, wound healing, antibacterial, antimicrobial, antifungal, anticonvulsant, allergenic, antiamoebic, antifertility, antispasmodic, antiviral, analgesic, antipyretic, antileprotic, antistress, antidepressant, antitumour, antiulcer, CNS depressant, cytotoxic, hypotensive, antihepatotoxic, antidiuretic, vasodilator, anticonvulsant, antifilarial, immunostimulant, antimutagenic, insecticidal, skin improvement effect, larvicidal, hair growth stimulant, beta-glucuronidase inhibition.

(continued on page 266)



Clematis clemensiae Eichler

Clematis clemensiae* Eichler*Ranunculaceae**

Local Names : tatratatara (Sasembata, Northern Province); didila apapena (Tawala, Milne Bay); saihuna (Yangoru, East Sepik Province).

Description. A slender vine, leaves opposite, dark green above, light green below. trifoliate, ovate, petioles to 3cm long, leaflets ovate, mostly 6-12 cm long, margins entire. Flowers in a diffuse panicle, sepals 4, white, about 1cm long.

Habitat. Found at forest margins, stream sides, or re-growth, and along roads.

Distribution. Endemic, widespread and common in Papua New Guinea from an altitude of 100 to 2000 m.

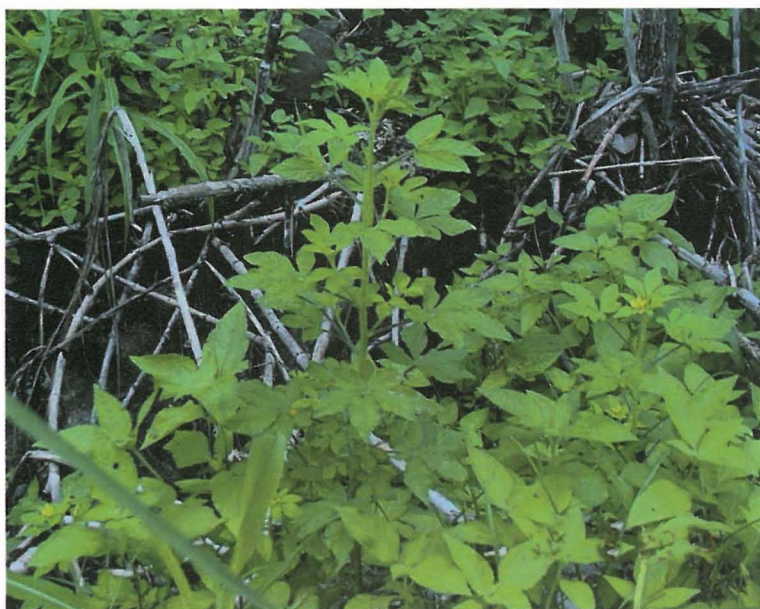
Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁻³. Dried leaves are crushed and sniffed rapidly to relieve headache. The crushed leaves are sniffed to clear the nose. Fresh leaves are crushed in a small quantity of water, and the clear solution is drunk to treat a cough.

References:

- 1) Holdsworth, D. and Wamoi, B., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1982), 20 (4), 169-181.
- 2) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 16.
- 3) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Cleome viscosa L.

Cleome viscosa* L.*Capparidaceae**

Local Names : not recorded (Kamali, Central Province).

English Names : tick-weed, asian spider flower.

Description. An annual, sticky hairy weed, viscid, 40-80 cm high. Leaves alternate, palmately 3-5 foliate; leaflets oblong-obovate. Flowers yellow, solitary in the upper axils. Capsule glandular-hairy. Sepals 4, deciduous; petals 4, sub equal; stamens 4-20; ovary sessile. Fruit a many-seeded capsule, to 8 cm long, splitting longitudinally. Seed roughly circular, about 1.3 mm in diameter, seed coat brown, ridged.

Habitat. Along roadsides, pastures and abandoned gardens.

Distribution. Native in warm regions from Africa to Australia, and naturalized in America. A widespread weed occurring in most parts of Papua New Guinea at low altitudes.

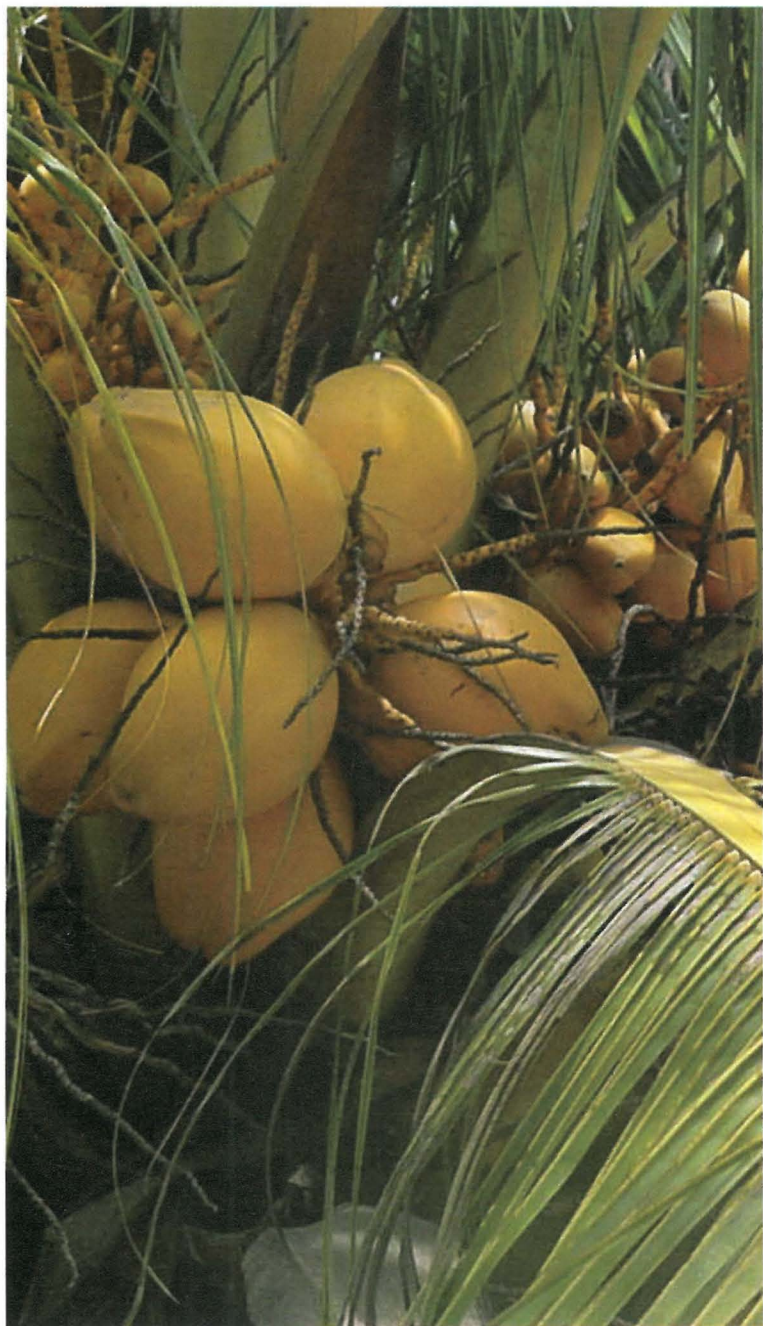
*Constituents*¹⁻⁴. Amino acids, beta-amyrin, lupeol, behenic acid, diterpenes, cleomaldeic acid, cleomeolide, (+)-cleomeolide, viscousic acid, viscosin, cleomiscosin A-D, fraxetin, linoleic acid, myristic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid, stearic acid, glucocleolin, methyl isothiocyanate, glucocapparin, glucocleomin, stigmaterol, alpha-l-rhamnopyranoside-ergost-5-en-3-beta-ol, *n*-heptacosane, *n*-hexacosane.

*Biological Activity*⁵⁻¹⁰. Antibacterial, uterine relaxation effect (weak activity), analgesic, barbiturate potentiation, hydrocholeretic, antifungal, anti-diarrhoeal.

*Traditional Uses*¹¹⁻¹². A woman can increase her fertility by chewing the leaves for a week. Childless women chew the leaves with betel nut to facilitate conception.

References:

- 1) Kumar, S., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1997), 35 (3), 179-184.
- 2) Maikhuri, R.K., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.*, (2000), 54 (2), 150-154.
- 3) Kosela, S., *et al.*, *Aust. J. Chem.*, (1985), 38 (9), 1365-1370.
- 4) Srivastava, S.D., *Indian J. Chem.*, (1982), 21B, 165-167.
- 5) Lin, S.R. and Chen, A.H., *Taiwan K'o Hsueh*, (1975), 29 (2), 40-44.
- 6) Singh, P.D.A. and West, M.E., *Phytother. Res.*, (1991), 52 (2), 82-84.
- 7) Feng, P.C., *et al.*, *J. Pharm. Pharmacol.*, (1964), 16, 115-.
- 8) Afaq, S.H., *et al.*, *Indian J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1984), 46 (2), 91-93.
- 9) Songsak, T. and Lockwood, G.B., *Fitoterapia*, (2002), 73 (3), 209-216.
- 10) Parimala Devi, B., *et al.*, *Phytomedicine*, (2002), 9 (8), 739-742.
- 11) Holdsworth, D. and Lacanienta, E., *Quart. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1981), 19, 141-154.
- 12) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 17.



Cocos nucifera L.

Cocos nucifera* L.*Arecaceae**

Local Names : kokonas (pidgin); chalikei (Bundralis, Manus); niu (Normanby Island, Milne Bay); lama (mature coconut) (Kokopo, East New Britain); tirip (young coconut) (Kokopo, East New Britain); umu (Agenehembo, Northern Province).

English Name : coconut

Description. Dioecious or monopodial palm tree with long, narrow, straight or curved trunk to 30 m tall. Foliage leaves all attached to the apex of the trunk with each leaf paripinnate and up to or exceeding 6 m in length. Flowers and fruit borne in drooping clusters arising from between the lower leaf petioles. Fruit a large green, brown, or reddish fibrous drupe up to or exceeding 30 cm in length. The seed is the coconut spherical in shape with a hard shell that encloses an oil rich albumen and the coconut milk. Flowers and fruits are available throughout the year.

Habitat. A lowland species that grows along seashore to moderate elevations about 1000 m in inland areas and most abundant near human settlement.

Distribution. Widely cultivated and grown mostly along the coastal regions of Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁶. Saccharose, sucrose, glucose, myoinositol, scyllo-inositol, sorbital, diphenylurea, aliphatic alcohols, ketones, leucoanthocyanins, 2-propyleneglycol, stachyose, bongrek acid, xylan, glucosan, aliphatic fatty acids, polyphenols, ferricopnin, cocositol, mono and sesquiterpenes, alpha- and beta-amyrin, campesterol, stigmasterol, beta-sitosterol cycloartenol, 2,4-methylenecycloartenol, squalene, alpha-tocopherol, lipids, tannin, and alkaloids: ligustrazine and 2,3,5-trimethylpyrazine.

*Biological Activity*⁷⁻¹⁴. Diuretic (coconut milk), tumour-promoting effect, allergenic, arrhythmogenic, hemotoxic, hypotensive, weak nephrotoxic, hypercholesterolemic, cytotoxic (seed oil), pyretic, antiyeast, antifungal, weak antibacterial, spasmogenic, estrogenic, active as a short term rehydration treatment.

(continued on page 267)



Codiaeum variegatum (L.) Blume

Codiaeum variegatum* (L.) Blume*Euphorbiaceae**

Local Names : kai (Manus Island); tubuloko (Koulupu, Central Province); marmara (Madine, New Ireland); baba'a (Vanapa, Central Province); simpika (Kieta, North Solomons Province); babaka (Alotau, Milne Bay).

English Name : croton.

Description. An ornamental shrub, 1-6 m tall. Leaves alternate, simple, leathery, of variable shapes, size and colour, depending on cultivar. Flowers if present are monoecious and borne in racemes. Fruit a subglobose, 3-lobed schizocarp. Seed black and shining. Flowers and fruit may not develop on some forms (cultivars), whereas others may bear flowers and fruit throughout the year.

Habitat. Cultivated only from sea level to mid montane, although a closely related variety *C. variegatum* var. *moluccanum* (Dec.) Muell. occurs commonly in the wild. Otherwise wide spread in undisturbed land and primary forest.

Distribution. Cultivated around village houses and widely distributed in all parts of Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁵. Choline, acetylcholine, propionylcholine, cis- and trans-p-coumaric acids, cis- and trans- ferulic acids, 4-hydroxybenzoic acid, protocatechuic acid, vanillic acid, solanesol, ellagic acid, fructose, glucose, rhamnose, sucrose.

Biological Activity^{3,6-10}. Antitumour, cytotoxic, virus activation, antifungal, molluscidal, antmycobacterial.

Traditional Uses^{11,12}. The croton root is chewed with betel nut to treat stomachache and to give temporary relief from toothache when applied to the affected area. A patient with fever is made more comfortable when bathed with the green solution of the boiled leaves. Sores and fungal infections are treated by direct application of the sap squeezed from the leaf or obtained from incision of the bark. Snakebites are treated by giving the victim a drink of leaf sap and rubbing it into the bite after cutting the affected flesh with a sharp knife. Entire plant is said to produce abortion when taken as a drink. Croton leaves are chewed and swallowed by women as a contraceptive. Crushed root is mixed with volcanic sulphur and the mixture is chewed once with betel nut to induce sterility in a woman. Barks of the croton and *Albizia falcataria* are scraped and mixed using water and solution drunk by patients suffering from prolapse of the rectum.

(continued on page 267)



Colocasia esculenta (L.) Schott

***Colocasia esculenta* (L.) Schott**
(syn. *C. antiquorum* Schott)

Araceae

Local Names : ki'ikata (Siwai, Bougainville, North Solomons Province); kerowai (Buin, North Solomons Province); maa (Wapenamanda, Enga); ina (Yabiufo, Eastern Highlands).

English Names : taro, wild taro, elephant yams, coco-yam.

Description. A variable species of perennial herb to 1.5 m tall with thick shoots from a large corm; slender stolons also often produced, along with off-shoot corms. Leaves all basal from a corm, fleshy, erect, ovate, acuminate, blades to 60 cm long and 50 cm wide, arrowed shaped, base cordate or hastate, upper surface velvety green to bluish-black between primary veins; petioles large, succulent, often purplish near top. Flowers tiny, densely crowded on upper part of fleshy stalk, with female flowers below and male flowers above. Fruit a small berry, in clusters on the fleshy stalk.

Habitat. Widely cultivated, occurs mainly in moist coastal areas, grows in colonies along creeks or the edges of swamp.

Distribution. Originating from tropical Asia, where it is commonly grown for food, taro is a very important plant in the Pacific Region and cultivated in all parts of Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻³. Starch, vitamin C, thiamine, riboflavin, niacin, oxalic acid, calcium oxalate, pelargonidin, 3-glucoside, cyanidin 3-rhamnoside, apigen, cyanidin 3-glucoside, 3',4'-dimethoxyluteolin, hydroxycinnamoyl amides, benzaldehyde-3,4-di-O-beta glucoside, carotenes, colocasia sterols, fructose, glucose, and sucrose.

*Biological Activity*⁴. Corm contains oxalate, a throat irritant; anti-bacterial, hypotensive.

Traditional Uses^{5,6}. Leaves are heated over a fire and applied directly to boils. Tuber is used for sores and burns. The tuber of a short-leaved variety of taro is heated over a fire, peeled and taken internally to relieve diarrhoea. The green stem of the wild taro is used to kill intestinal worms in the body. The leaves of wild taro are heated over a fire and massaged on swollen breasts.

(continued on page 268)



Cordyline fruticosa (L.) Chev.

Cordyline fruticosa* (L.) Chev.*Agavaceae****(syn. *Cordyline terminalis* (L.) Kunth)**

Local Names : tanget (Pidgin); tesewa (Lufa, Eastern Highlands); kava, kuatbu (Kanganaman, Sepik); si'i (Manus Island); elaivi (Central Province); rir tapisu (Buka, North Solomons Province); bidowi (Alotau, Milne Bay).

English Name : palm lily.

Description. A branched or un-branched shrub of about 2-5 m in height arising from a large edible tuberous roots. Leaves smooth, tough, shiny dark green to red coloured. Spirally arranged and borne in terminal clusters, elongate and lanceolate, parallel veined, slanting about 80 cm long from the midrib. Flowers borne in compound spikes or numerous in large panicles subtended by leafy pinkish bracts, white to pink colour. Fruit globose or a small red berry with small black seeds. Flowers and fruits available throughout the year.

Habitat. Common in garden areas, house yards, ceremonial grounds or as ornamental plants around house.

Distribution. Common from coastal to montane forest of Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻³. Quinic acid, shikimic acid, linoleic acid, sarsasapogenin, smilagenin, tyramine, sterols, imidiazole alkaloids.

*Biological activity*⁵. Weak cytotoxic activity reported in the aqueous extract of the leaves.

Traditional uses^{4,6-8}. Leaf petioles are crushed, diluted and drunk to control diarrhoea and dysentery, and to relieve stomachache. Leaf is squeezed with lime and rubbed onto sore breast. The plant is also used to heal wounds and stop stomach bleeding. Leaves and stem are heated and placed on fresh wounds. The roots are chewed with betel nut, lime and mustard and rubbed on the body of the patient suffering from any unexplained sickness.

(continued on page 268)



Costus speciosus (J. König) Sm.

Costus speciosus* (J. König) Sm.*Zingiberaceae**

Local Names : tomtom (Kuanua, East New Britain); (Vunakaur, East New Britain); saiwaha (Yangoru, Esat Sepik Province); mang-mang (Siwai, Bougainville); totomuho (Tawala, Milne Bay Province); malamalai (Vunakaur, East New Britain).

English Names : crepe ginger, crape ginger, wild ginger, malay ginger.

Description. Perennial herb or shrub; stem 1-2.5 m tall, in the upper parts often spirally twisted. Leaves elliptic or obovate, alternate, up to 20 cm long or more, about 4-6 cm wide, pubescent beneath; shortly petiolate; inflorescence sub-terminal, large, to 10 cm long, with bracts about 1.5 cm long. Flowers white, the calyx red, corolla white, 5-6 cm long; stamen crest yellow; capsule red. Seeds black with white fleshy aril. Flowers in July / August. Fruits in August / September.

Habitat. Sub-margins and open places, abandoned garden sites and grassland with fewer trees; grows well in partial shade and well-drained moist soil.

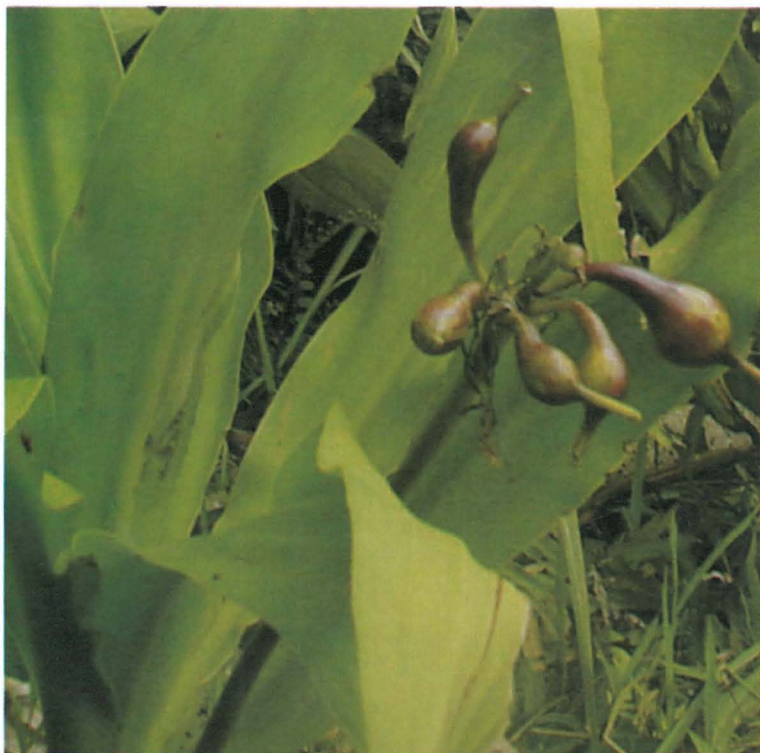
Distribution. Native to Papua New Guinea, widespread in the tropics, and commonly found everywhere in Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁹. Saponins and sapogenins, costusoside I & J, dioscin, dioscin prosapogenin A & B, protodioscin, diosgenin and diosgenin derivatives, gracillin, tigogenin, cadinene, carvacrol, 1,8-cineol, methyl ester paracoumaric acid, cycloartanol, cycloartenol, 31-norcycloartanone, cycloaudenol, lanosterol, daucosterol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, lipids, lauric acid, linoleic acid, myristic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid, stearic acid, plastoquinone, vanillic acid.

*Biological Activity*¹⁰⁻¹⁵. Antiviral, hypotensive, estrogenic, choloretic, CNS depressant, diuretic, spasmolytic, uterine relaxant, hypercholesterolemic, hyperlipidemic, antifungal, hypoglycemic, antibacterial.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁶⁻¹⁸. Stem sap is squeezed into a cup with water and drunk to relieve constipation and catarrh. A similar preparation is drunk once daily for a week for the treatment of swollen breasts for females and swollen scrotums for the males. A handful of leaves is collected, rubbed between the hands and then dipped into the water; the solution is strained and drunk to treat constipation. The young leaves are heated over the fire, mashed and placed on a sore to heal. The roots are peeled and placed on the infected tooth for an hour to provide relief from toothache.

(continued on page 268)



Crinum asiaticum L.

Crinum asiaticum* L.*Amaryllidaceae**

Local Names : morabau (Kabulula, Trobriand Islands); vule (Meramera, West New Britain); balel (Buka, North Solomon Province); gawagawa (Alotau, Milne Bay).

English Names : crinum, spider lily, antidote lily.

Description. Stout perennial herb or robust rosette-like herb arising from an underground bulb. Leaves fleshy, evergreen, linear, parallel veined, about 1 m long, margins entire and undulate, arising from a common atop a short erect rhizome. Inflorescence in terminal umbel with two spathaceous bracts. Stalk solid, slightly compressed; flowers large, tubular, white, fragrant, with yellow anthers and a purple style. Fruit subglobose, yellowish-green with large seeds. Flowers and fruits available throughout the year and most frequently from June to August.

Habitat. Seashores, upper reaches of sandy beaches, and commonly planted in villages or urban areas as ornamental plants.

Distribution. Widely distributed in the coastal areas in South Pacific; grows wild but also cultivated mostly for its showy flowers.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Ambelline, 1,2-beta-proxyambelline, isocraugsodine, criasbetaine, crinamine, crinasidine, crinasiatine, crinidine, crinine, flexinine, haemanthamine, hippadine, lycorine and its glucoside, pratorimine, trisphaeridine, ungeremine, criasiaticidine A, n-dimethyl galanthamine, powelline, crinisine, cycloartenol, cyclolaudenol, 31-norcyclolaudenol, securiosides A and B, 4'-hydroxy-7-methoxyflavan, stigmasterol, linoleic acid methyl ester.

Biological Activity^{7,8-11}. Antitumour, antiinflammatory, antispasmodic, radical scavenging effect, and cytotoxic.

*Traditional Uses*¹²⁻¹⁴. Juice squeezed from fresh leaves is warmed and applied onto cuts and wounds while stem juice is used as a styptic on cuts. An aqueous extract of the root is drunk to induce labour in pregnant women. Root mixed with *Barringtonia* sp. is drunk for post partum haemorrhage. Leaves are heated and pressed on the swollen leg or other affected body parts. The inner part of the stalk is crushed and mixed with scraped coconut, mixture is then wrapped in the coconut leaf and heated on fire until the wrapping is burnt. The juice from the heated mixture is later applied on the scabies sores daily until the sores are healed.

(continued on page 269)



Curcuma longa L.

Curcuma longa* L.*Zingiberaceae****(syn. *Curcuma domestica* Valetton.)**

Local Names : lavar (Kokopo, East New Britain Province)

English Name : turmeric

Description. Perennial herb up to 1 m in height, stout, fleshy. Leaves basal, petiole 40-80 cm long; lamina oblong-lanceolate, pointed at each end, up to 50 cm long and 7-25 cm wide. Flowers in racemes from the base; calyx tubular, unilaterally split, unequally toothed; corolla white, tube funnel shaped, limb 3-lobed. Stamens lateral, petaloid, widely elliptical, longer than the anther; filament united to another about the middle of the pollen sac, spurred at base. Rhizome lateral, tuberous or elongate, slightly bent, flesh orange in colour, aromatic. Flowers usually in months of May – June.

Habitat. Extensively cultivated and naturalized in lowland to lower montane areas.

Distribution. Widely distributed throughout the South Pacific and the tropics.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁶. Zingiberene, curcumene, curcuim, alpha- & beta-turmerone, zedoarondiol, alpha- & delta- atlantones, bisaboladienones, bisabolenes, bisacumul, bisacurone, curlone, curdinone, curcumins and derivatives, curcumenone, curcumenol, caryophyllenes, curzerenones, germacron derivatives, beta-sesquiphellandrene, alpha-turmerine, turmeronols, beta-turmerone, borneol, isoborneol, camphene, camphor, cineol, para-cymene, limonene, linalool, alpha phellandrene, terpinene, sabinene, alpha and beta pinenes, terpineol, caffeic acid, eugenol, guaiacol, cinnamoyl derivatives, cholesterol, campesterol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, lignan, phenyl propanoids, oleoresins, prtocatechuic acid, cyclocurcumin, vanillic acid, tannins, turmerin, ukonans.

Biological Activity^{1,7-13}. Anti-inflammatory, anti-ulcer, anti-dyspeptic, antibacterial, fungistatic, cytotoxic, increases bile production, uterine stimulant, weak antimycobacterial, antiyeast, insecticidal, antiamoebic, antiallergic, antinematodal, embryotoxic, antioxidant, antitumour, antiviral, anti-implantation, antihypercholesterolemic, antimutagenic, diuretic, immunosuppressant, anticoagulant, antihepatotoxic, allergenic, insect repellent.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁴. The dried rhizome is chewed and oily juice swallowed to treat stomach ulcer. Crushed fresh rhizome is mixed with lime and applied to body to improve body colour and as means of decoration. Rhizome is also used as a dye, and as a spice in curries.

(continued on page 269)



Cyathula prostrata (L.) Blume

Cyathula prostrata* (L.) Blume*Amaranthaceae****(syn. *Achyranthes prostrata* L.)**

Local Names : kinjin (Gaikorovi, Sepik)

English Name : cyathula

Description. Perennial weed and herb. A leafy twig. Stems often tinged with red, obtusely quadrangular, densely clothed with fine hairs. Leaves opposite, rhomboid-obovate, base obtuse or acute, apex triangular, acute, tinged with red at young stage. Flowers in a terminal, erect raceme, 15-30 cm long, peduncle 1-12 cm long, rhachis pubescent. Fruits glabrous. Seeds shining brown. Propagated by seeds and stem fragments. Flowering period: October-May.

Habitat. Lowland tropical rainforest.

Distribution. Common in partially shaded localities, orchards, coffee plantations at a height of 1000 m.

*Constituents*¹. Beta-ecdysone (steroid).

Biological activity^{2,3}. Analgesic, antiinflammatory, antipyretic, anti-malarial.

Traditional Uses^{4,5}. The stalk is squeezed and juice drunk to terminate pregnancy.

References:

- 1) Takemoto, T., *et al.*, *Yakugaku Zasshi*, (1968), 88, 1293-1297.
- 2) Forestieri, A.M., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (!996), 10 (2), 100-106.
- 3) Marshall, S.J., *et al.*, *Prostate*, (2000), 14 (5), 356-358.
- 4) Holdsworth, D. and Balum, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 5) Holdsworth, D.K., *Sci. New Guinea* (1974), 2 (2), 142.



Cycas circinalis L.

Cycas circinalis* L.*Cycadaceae****(syn. *C. rumphii* Miq.)**

Local Names : hatoro (Gaire, Central Province); mahita (Goldie River, Central Province); vatoro (Boku, Central Province); watolo (Rigo, Central Province); ketare (Nyamikum, Sepik); lou (Meramera, West New Britain).

English Name : tree fern.

Description. A slow growing perennial palm-like plant, 3–10 m high, trunk cylindrical, mostly unbranched. Individual plant male or female. Leaves 1-2 m long and pinnate. Male flowers in an apical cone-like structure. Mature seed oval and brownish yellow.

Habitat. Naturally occurring in grassland, and persisting in grazing land. Grows throughout the year from sea level to about 700 m altitudes.

Constituents¹⁻⁵. Seeds contain proteid including 2-amino-3-(methylamino)-propionic acid; cycasin, methylazoxymethanol. Leaves contain predominantly flavonoids: amentoflavone, 2,3-hydroamentoflavone, ginkgetin, hinokiflavone, 2,3-hydrohinokiflavone, sotetsuflavone

Biological Activity⁶⁻¹¹. Carcinogenic, nuts poisonous, antifungal, antibacterial.

Traditional Uses^{12,13}. The large seeds are crushed and applied to sores, cuts, wounds and ulcers. Boiled leaves are drunk to soothe cough.

References:

- 1) Oh, C.H., *et al.*, *Planta Med.* (1999), 61 (1), 66-70.
- 2) Duncan, M.W., *et al.*; *Lancet*, (1988), 8611, 631-632.
- 3) Spencer, P.S., *et al.*; *Lancet*, (1986), 8487, 965.
- 4) Vega, A., and Bell, E.A., *Phytochemistry*, (1967), 6, 759-762.
- 5) Dossaji, S.F., *et al.*; *Biochem. Syst. Ecol.*, (1975), 2, 171.
- 6) Laqueur, G.L., and Spatz, M. (1975), *Gann Monogr Cancer Res.*, 17, 189.
- 7) Sieber, S.M., *et al.*; *J. Nat. Cancer Inst.*, (198), 65, 177-183.
- 8) Hall, W.T.K., *Aust. Vet. J.*, (1987), 64 (5), 149-151.
- 9) Eriyamremu, G.E., *et al.*; *Ann. Nutr. Metab.*, (1995), 39 (1), 42-51.
- 10) Singh, J., *et al.*; *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1994), 32 (4), 314-319.
- 11) SundarRao, K., *et al.*; (1993), *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, 31 (1), 3-6
- 12) Woodley E. (ed.), *Medicinal Plants in Papua New Guinea, Part1*, Morobe Province, (1991), Wau Ecology Institute Handbook No.11, 48.
- 13) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Cymbopogon citratus (DC.) Stapf.

Cymbopogon citratus* (DC.) Stapf.*Gramineae****(syn. *Andropogon citratus* DC.)**

Local Names : kaukaul (Kokopo, East New Britain); tea (Vanapa, Central Province); gigi (Kokopo, East New Britain Province).

English Names : lemon grass, ginger grass, citronella grass.

Description. Perennial herbaceous plant with aromatic lemon flavoured green leaves in dense tufts that can reach 2 m in height. Leaves linear, amplexicaul, with rough edge or margins about 1 cm wide, glaucous green on both sides. Rarely produced flowers. Inflorescence in agglomerated clusters on a branched spike that overreaches the tuft of the leaves. Flowering period is usually between March and April.

Habitat. Occurs in coastal areas and up to at least 1400 m altitude. Grows well in fertile and well-drained soil. In wild, it grows on coral rocks, near the beach.

Distribution. Grown or introduced in all intertropical regions. Species commonly cultivated as a culinary herb and for medicinal uses.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Borneol, camphene, camphor, car-3-ene, cineal, citral, citronellal, citronellol, citronellol acetate, fenchone, geranial, geranic acid, geraniol, geraniol acetate, limonene, (+) limonene, linalool, linalool oxide, menthol, menthone, myrcene, beta-myrcene, nerol, nerol acetate, nerolic acid, perilla alcohol, alpha-pinene, beta-pinene, terpineol, terpinolene, oxo-alpha-bisabolone, beta(+)cardinene, farnesol, humulene, cymbopogonol, cymbopogone, 6-methylhept-5-en-2-one, 3-methylheptan-2-one, methylheptenol, methylheptenone, hexacosan-1-ol, triacontan-1-ol, cynaroside, luteolin, luteolin-7-O-neohesperidosid, isoorientin, caffeic acid, chlorogenic acid, paracoumaric acid, beta-sitosterol.

*Biological Activity*⁹⁻¹⁷. Antimutagenic, antibacterial, antifungal, antiyeast, serotonin release inhibition activity, analgesic, antiinflammatory, hypocholesterolemic, antiamebic, hypotensive, insect repellent, antifilarial, anxiolytic, diuretic, larvicidal, antitumour, urine stimulant, antispasmodic, acaricidal, antioxidant.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁸. Crushed leaves are boiled and steam inhaled for cold and cough. Leaves are boiled in water and solution drunk to treat sore throats and upper respiratory tract infections. Patients with high fever, usually due to malaria, are bathed with the decoction prepared from the leaf. Whole plant is washed, mashed and wrapped in a banana leaf and heated over a fire. The oily juice is squeezed out and administered orally for treatment against constipation, flu, headache and stomach ache. To improve eyesight leaves are boiled in water, cooled and eyes bathed with the solution.

(continued on page 270)



Derris cf. trifoliata Lour.

Derris cf. trifoliata* Lour.*Fabaceae**

Local Names : marmar (Kokopo, East New Britain); dewa niwona (Tawala, Milne Bay).

Description. Climbing shrub to 6 m high; leaves imparipinnate, leaflets in 2-3 pairs (sometimes only 3 leaflets), ovate-elliptic, acuminate, somewhat leathery, shining. Flowers white to rose-red, 2-3 together on short spurs, on the lower axis these are more numerous, and racemose. Pod flat, roundish-elliptic, obtuse at both ends, 2 to 4 cm long, membranous, 1-2 seeded.

Habitat: Common on the foreshore, along creeks, and beside pools and swamps.

Distribution. Widely distributed throughout Papua New Guinea.

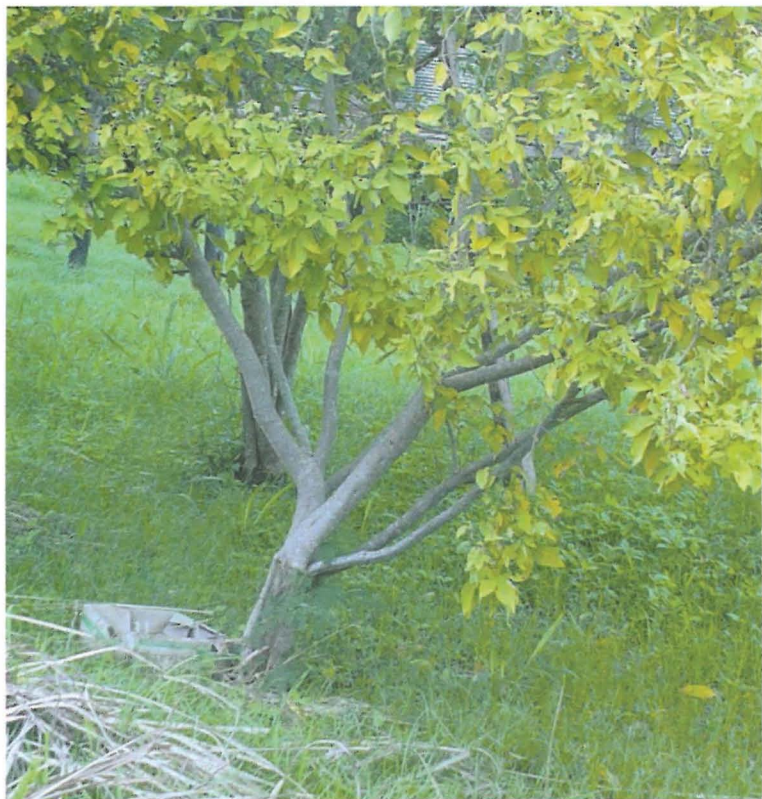
*Constituents*¹⁻². Campesterol, cholesterol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, stigma-7-en-3-beta-ol, alpha- and beta-amyrin, lupeol, quercetin-3-O-beta-neohesperidoside, rhamnetin-3-O-neohesperidoside.

*Biological Activity*³. Cytotoxic.

*Traditional Uses*⁴⁻⁵. After scraping the outer bark of the stem, it is cut into small pieces, and either mixed with water or juice from a young green coconut and squeezed. The solution is drunk by a mother soon after postpartum to prevent infection. The drink prepared in the similar manner is taken by a person who has been in contact with a dead body during preparation and burial or by a person who has been in contact with any body fluids of a person with long term illness. To treat malaria a handful of leaves are added to a cup of boiling water and allowed to simmer, the solution is cooled, strained and drunk daily until symptoms disappear. Dried root is used as a fish poison.

References:

- 1) Ghosh, A., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1985), 24 (8), 1725-1727.
- 2) Nair, A.G.R., and Seetharaman, T.R., *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1986), 49 (4), 710-711.
- 3) Anon., Unpublished Data, (1976), National Cancer Institute, National Cancer Institute Central Files.
- 4) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D.
- 5) Pickard, P.P., and Cox, P.A., *Econ. Bot.*, (1986), 40 (4), 479-484.



Desmodium umbellatum (L.) DC.

Desmodium umbellatum* (L.) DC.*Papilionaceae**

Local Names : urara (Barakau, Central Province); kewai (Kurti, Manus Province); tututu (Tawala, Milne Bay).

English Names : desmodium.

Description. Shrub or small tree, 4 m tall. Leaves trifoliate, leaflets ovate, obtuse to acute, 5-12 x 3-6 cm, the terminal leaflets usually the largest, above glabrous, beneath whitish hairy; the leaves are greenish, new leaves are pinkish, apex acute and the base obtuse. Flowers white, in axillary, stalked, 5-12 flowered umbellate inflorescences; peduncle 1-2 cm long. Fruit red-green, almost woody when mature, 2-7 articles, pubescent.

Habitat. Common on the foreshores; also inland, but rare in dry grassland.

Distribution. East Africa, Asia, Malesia, to Northern Australia.

Constituents. None reported

*Biological Activity*¹. Antibacterial (weak activity).

Traditional Uses^{2,4}. The crushed leaves and shoots are used to massage an enlarged spleen caused by malaria. A decoction of the leaves is used as a general sickness preventative; and the solution is used to bathe the body to prevent a slight chill developing into a fever. The new leaves and shoots are squeezed and mixed with a small quantity of seawater, the juice is extracted and applied externally to weeping and infected sores, boils and abscess. The young leaves are crushed in water and the solution drunk to treat an enlarged spleen particularly in young children.

References:

- 1) Sunar Rao, K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (1), 3-6.
- 2) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 24.
- 3) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.
- 4) Womersley, J.S., Report Regional Tech. Mtg. Med. Plants, (1973), Papeete, Tahiti; South Pacific Commission, Noumea, New Caledonia, 117.



Dioscorea bulbifera L.

Dioscorea bulbifera* L.*Dioscoreaceae**

Local Names : poepoe golagola (Tawala, Milne Bay); puka (Kuanua, East New Britain Province); kutukutu (Nupura, Eastern Highlands); kwai kwasi (Solomon Islands).

English Names : aerial yam, air-potato, bitter yam, potato yam.

Description. Herbaceous, perennial, tuberous twining vine to 3 m long. Stems generally bearing bulbils (aerial tubers), twining to the left (clockwise), globose or pear-shaped, sometimes lobed, smooth-surfaced; flesh yellowish. Leaves simple, alternate blades, prominently nerved, entire margin, broadly cordate, 20-30 cm long, 20-30 cm wide, 5-nerved, lower surface duller green than upper, short to long petiolate. Flowers small, fragrant, male flowers on pendent inflorescence, from bracteate (rarely leafy) stems, up to 50 (even 100) cm long; whitish or pinkish; female flowers on pendent axillary inflorescences. Fruit a capsule, ca. 2-5 cm long, 3-lobed; seeds 1-2 per cell, winged on basal side only, 15-18 mm long. The plant is propagated by seed and planted as a supplementary crop along fences.

Habitat. Common in plantations and secondary forest. It grows mainly as undergrowths in coconut plantations but can also climb on to other smaller shrubs and trees.

Distribution. Native of tropical Africa and Asia, the plant is found from sea level to 900 m. It is cultivated and also naturalized.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Benzenoids, batatasin I, demethylbatatasin IV, caryatin, 3',4',5,7-tetrahydroxyflavan-3-ol, 3',4',5-trihydroxy-3,7-dimethoxyflavone, 4',7-dihydroxy-3,5-dimethoxyflavone, hyperoside, kumatakenin, myricetin, myricetin-3-O-beta-D-galactoside, myricetin-3-O-beta-D-glucoside, myricetin-3-O-galactoside, daucosterol, stigmasterol, d-sorbitol, beta-sitosterol, diosgenin, dioscin, prosapogenin A, taccaside, diosbulbin, diosbulbin A-H, diosbulbinoside D & F, neodiosbulbin, gibberellin A-19, gibberellin A-24, dioscorine, 5-ureidohydantoin, protocatechinic acid, shikimic acid, starch.

*Biological Activity*⁹⁻¹⁴. Diuretic, vasoconstrictor, hypoglycaemic, molluscicidal, antitumagenic, hyperglycaemic, hepatotoxic, antitumour.

Traditional Uses^{15,16}. Leaves are used to treat colds and coughs internally and body aches externally. Leaves are crushed in small quantity of water and the clear solution is drunk once for three days to treat lesions of genitals, particularly of promiscuous males and females.

(continued on page 270)



Dodonaea viscosa (L.) Jacq.

Dodonaea viscosa* (L.) Jacq.*Sapindaceae**

Local Names : kelnge, kelne (Minj, Western Highlands); lokai (Wapenamanda, Enga); olga (Mt. Hagen, Western Highlands); ioia (Erave, Southern Highlands).

English Names : sticky hopbush, giant hopbush, hopseed bush, native hop.

Description. Erect fast growing evergreen shrubs to 5 m high. Shrub, 3-5 m tall. Leaves alternate, oblong-obovate to lanceolate, obtuse, acute or acuminate, entire margins, glabrous, 7-12 x 2-4 cm, sticky when young; base long-cuneate; petiole very short or absent. Sepals 3-4, petals absent. Flowers greenish yellow, on pedicels, 4-6 mm long arranged in terminal panicles. Fruit rounded, winged, with a glabrous surface, emarginated at base and apex, mostly 2-celled, rarely 3-celled. Cells with 1-2 seeds. Flowers appear in spring.

Habitat. Grows mostly in highland grassland; prefers full sun and wet soil.

Distribution. Widespread, often seen in desert landscapes. Also used in mass plantings, foundation plantings, or in screens.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Aliarin, avicularin, acacetin-7-methylether, eriodictyol, hyperoside, (+) leucocyanidin, kaempferol, kaempferol ethers, kumatakenin, narcissin, penduletin, pinocembrin, quercetin, isorhamnetin, rutin, sakuranetin, santin, viscosol, aromadendrene, alpha-bisabolane, ciscarophyllene, betaeudesmol, guail, longipinene, barrigenol derivatives, dodonoside A & B, doviscogenin, jegosapogenol, car-3-ene, (+) car-4-ene, citronellol, geraniol, limonene, linalool, linalool acetate, myrcene, beta-pinene, alpha and gamma terpineol, dodonic acid, hautriwaic acid, clerodane diterpenoids, chlorogenic acid, cleomiscosin A & C, fraxetin, fraxoside, daucosterol, beta-sitosterol, alpha-spinasterol, stigmasterol, syringic acid, linoleic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid.

*Biological Activity*⁹⁻¹⁵. Antiviral, smooth muscle relaxant, spasmolytic, antibacterial, antimalarial, antiscariasis, uterine relaxant, taenicide, anticrustacean, antimutagenic, antifungal.

Traditional Uses^{16,17}. Leaves are used by a woman to become sterile. Leaves are rubbed over womb after she has eaten *Colocasia antiquorum* or *Ipomoea batatas*. The heated leaves are made into a poultice for boils, sores and tropical sores. A decoction of the bark is drunk to treat dysentery.

(continued on page 271)



Dracaena angustifolia Roxb.

Dracaena angustifolia* Roxb.*Agavaceae**

Local Names : saiheva (East Sepik); si-ei (Kurti, Manus).

English Names : dragon's blood palm.

Description. Many-branched climbing shrub, 6 m tall, with weak pendulous twigs, showing well-marked leaf scars. Leaves linear-lanceolate, acuminate, 15-30 cm long, 2-4 cm wide, sessile, margin entire. Flowers 2-5 together, yellowish-white in terminal wide-spreading panicles. Perianth tubular, funnel shaped. Stamens 6, joined at their bases. Berry compressed globose, 3-lobed, 3-seeded, or globose and 1-seeded, when fully developed, 20 mm in diameter, smooth, shining orange-coloured to red.

Habitat. Grows wild in the rainforest near rivers and streams.

Distribution. Abundantly distributed in re-growth and lowland primary forests, sometimes planted around villages.

Constituents. Sapogenins, namogenin A-C, namonin A-F, pregna-5-16-dien-1-beta-3-beta-diol.

Biological activity^{1,2}. Antispasmodic, anti-proliferation activity.

*Traditional Uses*³. Juice squeezed from the boiled leaves is drunk for asthma and shortness of breath. Leaf decoction is given to patients suffering weight loss and poor appetite.

References:

- 1) Aswal, B.S., et al., *Indian J. Exp. Boil.*, (1984), 22 (6), 312-332.
- 2) Tran, Q.L., et al., *J. Nat. Prod.*, (2001), 64 (9), 1127-1132.
- 3) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Eleusine indica (L.) Gaertn.

Eleusine indica* (L.) Gaertn.*Poaceae**

Local Names : hiroi (Agenehembo, Northern Province); kiroi (Kurereda, Northern Province); iquazi (Quaqua, Morobe Province).
English Names : crowfoot grass, crab grass, wire grass, yard grass.

Description: Coarse, annual or short-lived perennial herb or grass, 30- 60 cm high, branching erect or occasionally prostrate in tufts, clump-forming, branching from the base; leaves narrow, arranged in two rows, leaf blades flat or sometimes folded, 15-30 cm long, 4-6 cm wide; spikes mostly 2-6, usually 5 (4 digitate and 1 arising slightly below the apex of the peduncle), 4-10 cm long; spikelets 4.5-5.5 mm long, the florets closely imbricated, dark green, disarticulating at maturity, leaving glumes overlapping in 2 rows on one side of the flattened rachis. Fruit oblong, nearly trigonal. The plant is a prolific seed producer. Flowering and fruiting period is usually between April to July.

Habitat. Commonly found on clearing or disturbed areas, especially as lawn grass, along drain sides, roadsides, etc., in partial or wetter locations.

Distribution. Sea level to 2, 000 m in Papua New Guinea.

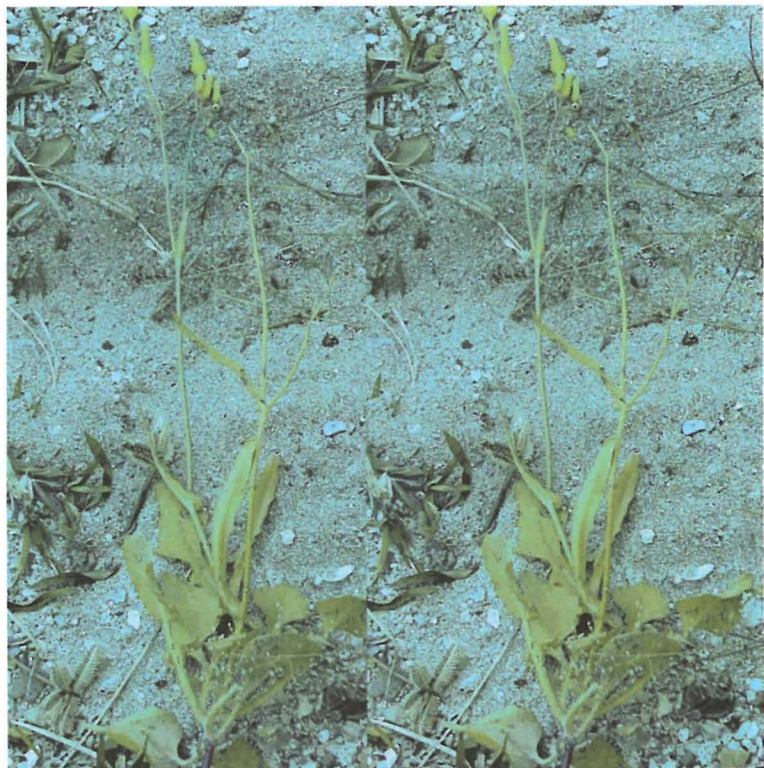
*Constituents*¹⁻³. Steroid (daucosterol, beta:6'-0-palmitoylsitosterol), flavones (vitexin, vitex), alkaloids present.

*Biological Activity*⁴. Tyrosinase inhibition (weak).

Traditional Uses^{5,6}. Leaves and stems are boiled and the solution drunk to ease vaginal bleeding. Whole plant is chewed and swallowed to treat diarrhoea and dysentery. Plant is pounded and filtered through coconut fibre and filtrate applied to wounds. Decoction of the leaves and stem is drunk to regulate menstrual period or cycle.

References:

- 1) Nguyen, P.H., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1994), 60 (5), 498-.
- 2) Kaneta, M., and Sugiyama, N., *Agr. Biol. Chem.*, (1973), 37, 2663-2665.
- 3) Coe, F.G., and Anderson, G.J., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1996), 53, 2663-2665.
- 4) Shin, N.H., *et al.*, *Nat. Prod. Sci.*, (1997), 3 (2), 111-121.
- 5) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants Of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 27.
- 6) Woodley, E. (ed.), *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea, Part I: Morobe Province*, (1991), Wau Ecological Institute Handbook No. 11, 66.



Emilia sonchifolia (L.) DC.

Emilia sonchifolia* (L.) DC.*Asteraceae**

Local Names : hanga-an (Kurti, Manus Province).

English Names : red tassleflower, lilac tassleflower, floras paintbrush, cupid's shaving-brush, emilia, purple sow thistle, sow thistle.

Description. Erect herb, 40-100 cm tall. Stem round or slightly grooved, often bluish-tinged, hairy. Leaves alternate, thin, acute-toothed, lower ones stalked, upper ones sessile and clasping stem, with a few scattered hairs. Capitula in a loosely branched, terminal inflorescence; involucre bracts covering the flowers which are white at the base and pinkish-violet at apex; bracts strongly reflexed when in fruit.

Habitat. Sea level to about 900 m as a weed in cultivated areas, villages, along roadsides, on open hillsides, and sometimes in forested areas.

Distribution. Native to eastern and southern Asia and western Pacific. A common, pantropical and plantation weed. Common in sunny disturbed places.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁴. Dronine, senkirkine, hyperoside, quercetin, quercitrin, trifolin, rutin, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, palmitic acid, triacontanoic acid, ursolic acid, simiaral.

Biological Activity^{3,5-7}. Antitumour, antibacterial (weak), anti-inflammatory, antioxidant.

*Traditional Uses*⁸. Leaves are rubbed in the hand with a pinch of lime and applied around the infected, red, inflamed or sore eye. Juice squeezed from the heated leaves is applied to fresh cuts, as well as infected sores.

References:

- 1) Cheng, D.L. and Roder, E., *Planta Med.*, (1986), 52 (6), 484-486.
- 2) Nair, A.G.R., *et al.*, *Indian J. Chem.*, (1982), 21B, 979-980.
- 3) Srinivasan, K.K. and Sankara, S.S., *Fitoterapia*, (1980), 51, 241-243.
- 4) Gao, J.J., *et al.*, *Zhongguo Zhongyao Zazhi*, (1993), 18 (2), 102-103.
- 5) Shylesh, B.S. and Padikkala, J., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2000), 73 (3), 495-500.
- 6) Muko, K.N. and Ohiri, F.C., *Fitoterapia*, (2000), 71 (1), 65-68.
- 7) Shylesh, B.S. and Padikkala, G., *Fitoterapia*, (1999), 70 (3), 275-278.
- 8) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Epipremnum pinnatum L.

Epipremnum pinnatum* L.*Araceae**

Local Names : garegaigi (Kurereda, Northern Province); galgalut (Raluana, East New Britain); galgalomi (Tawala, Milne Bay).

English Names : swiss-cheese plant, dragon tail plant.

Description. An epiphytic climber or a vine on tree trunks, 30-50 m high. Irregular shaped leaves, lanceolate-ovate or lanceolate-elliptic, 60-80 cm long, 20-30 cm wide, acuminate. Petiole about the same length. Young leaves are pale green but as they mature they become dark green. Spadix cylindrical. Flowers bisexual, only a few of the lower flowers are female. No perianth, stamen 4; ovary 1, one-locular or rarely 2-locular. Berries united to a composite fruit, red. Flowering and fruiting season not recorded.

Habitat. Common in the New Guinea region, in coconut plantations; easily the most attractive foliage plant of the region.

Distribution. Widespread, especially in the lowlands.

Constituents^{1,2}. Benzenoid (11-phenyldecanoic acid, 15-phenylpentadecanoic acid, 13-phenyltridecanoic acid), alkaloid (tongine).

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses^{3,4}. Leaves are taken internally to treat chest pains. A mixture of young leaves of *Epipremnum pinnatum* and *Imperata cylindrica* is crushed into water or coconut juice and solution drunk to treat gonorrhoea. A drink prepared by boiling the young leaves in water is taken to treat diabetes and malaria, and to alleviate toothache. Juice extracted from a crushed inner part of stem mixed with water is drunk to treat joint problems, dislocation, and broken bones.

References:

- 1) Schmid, P.C., et al., *Phytochemistry*, (1997), 45 (6), 173-1175.
- 2) Willaman, J., and Schubert, B.G., *ARS, USDA Tech. Bull. Suppl. Documents*, (1961), Govt. Print Off. Washington, D.C.
- 3) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 27.
- 4) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Erythrina variegata (L.)

Erythrina variegata* (L.)*Fabaceae**

Local Names : ivini (Hula, Central Province); lalawa (Wagawaga, Milne Bay); balbal (Raval, East New Britain); bubukai (Kokopo, East New Britain); lehelehe (Lontis, Buka, North Solomons Province).

English Names : coral tree, indian bean, indian coral bean.

Description. A medium sized to large deciduous tree about 25 m in height with coarse spikes on trunk and branches. Leaves variegated along major veins or not, trifoliate with broadly triangular ovate leaflets, variable in size. Flowers bright orange to showy red, claw- and pea-flower like, in dense racemes, borne in densely flowered inflorescences up to 50 cm long. Fruit a pod (legume) with large red seeds. Flowers and fruits available from July to September. Flowering period is from March to May.

Habitat. Common in rural agricultural areas along fence lines and roadsides, and occasional in house yards and gardens.

Distribution. Probably found in lowland coastal regions.

*Constituents*¹⁻¹⁰. Alkaloids (erysotine, erysopine, erysotramidine, erysotrine, erysotrine-N-oxide, erysovine, iso-coccolinine, erythraline, erythartine, erythratidine, erythrinitol, erythrocarine, erythromotidienone, erythrosotidienone, L-stachydrine, hypaphorine, choline), capric acid, ferulic acid, caffeic acid, stigmasterol, campesterol, daucosterol, cycloartenol, epilupeol, fatty acids, flavones, laburnetin, quercetin, rutin.

Biological Activity^{8,11-14}. Antibacterial, antifungal, antiulcer, anti-inflammatory, smooth muscle relaxant, and antispasmodic.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁵⁻²⁰. A mixture of bark scrapings and lime is applied to reduce swellings. Leaves are crushed with seawater and drunk daily to relieve stomachache. Heated crushed wet leaves are rubbed over the head and body of a person with fever. The extract from crushed leaf mixed with water is drunk to relieve cough. Leaf juice is used to heal sores. The root decoction is used as a gargle for loose and aching teeth. The inner bark is scraped and mixed with little water, the juice squeezed and drunk to treat a cough with sore throat.

(continued on page 271)



Euodia anisodora Laut. & K. Sch.

Euodia anisodora* Laut. & K. Sch.*Rutaceae**

Local Names : wajo (Nyamikum, Sepik); maig (Kuanua, East New Britain Province); tarripo (New Ireland Province).

Description. Small tree to 3 m tall; twigs terete, mealy, thickened and flattened at the nodes. Lower leaves simple, 8-10 x 4-5 cm, on petioles 3-4 cm long; upper leaves trifoliate, on petioles 13-18 cm long, leaflets 15-25 x 7-15 cm. Panicles axillary, many flowered, glabrous, mostly shorter than the petioles, about 6-10 cm long. Petals 2 mm long.

Habitat. Grows in primary and secondary forest, also cultivated around gardens.

Distribution. Malesia to the Pacific.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses^{1,2}. Dried leaves are heated over a fire and the sap is taken orally to treat tuberculosis. Leaves of the plant are used together with the leaves, bark and fruit of *Citrus* species for treatment of stomach pain, constipation, diarrhea, and for removal of intestinal worms.

References:

- 1) Holdsworth, D.K., *et al.*, *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18 (3), 131-139.
- 2) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 29.



Euodia elleryana F. Muell.

Euodia elleryana* F. Muell.*Rutaceae**

Local Names : kurih (Siwai, Bougainville); sehit (Kurti, Manus).

English Names : pink euodia or pink evodia.

Description. Large, fast growing, spreading tree with a light coloured trunk, straight, smooth, covered with deciduous white bark, 15-20 m tall; leaves dark green trifoliate arranged in decussate; leaflets elliptic to oblong, entire, shortly acuminate, 10-20 x 5-10 cm, mostly with sinuate margin. Flowers in many-branched, dense panicles arising on the leafless twigs; sepals rounded; petals dark-red (similar to the flowers of *Syzygium malaccense*). The wood is soft, white, and has an unpleasant musty smell. At flowering time in June, the tree is frequented by small parrots and honey-eaters.

Habitat. A common species found mainly in secondary forest in both low and high altitude.

Distribution. Distributed in all regions of Papua New Guinea.

Constituents¹⁻³. Elleryone, essential oil, evellerine, skimmianine, 7-O-demethylevolitrine, evodione, alloeovodionyl, palmitic acid, flavonol.

Biological Activity⁴. Antibacterial, antitrichromonal.

Traditional Uses^{5,6}. Decoction prepared from the dried bark is used for malaria. The juice squeezed from the fresh bark is mixed with water and taken as a contraceptive for a few days; contraceptive effect is strong and reported to last 2-3 years. A patient with fever is washed with the leaves mashed in water.

References:

- 1) Johns, S.R., *et al. Aust. J. Chem.*, (1968), 21, 1897.
- 2) Kirby, K.D. and Sutherland, M.D., *Aust. J. Chem.*, (1956), 9, 411.
- 3) Wang, E., *et al. Aust. J. Chem.*, (2001), 54, 12, 739-741.
- 4) Khan, M.R., *et al. Fitoterapia*, (2000), 71 (1), 72-74.
- 5) Holdsworth, D. and Wamoi, B., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.* (1982), 20 (4), 169-181.
- 6) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Euodia hortensis Forster

Euodia hortensis* Forster*Rutaceae****(syn. *Evodia hortensis* Forster)**

Local Names : wareba (Northern Province); karongon (Kokopo, East New Britain Province); mamata (Rigo, Central Province).

Description. Small shrub or tree about 4-6 m in height. Leaves opposite, pungently aromatic, trifoliate (or simple), if compound, each leaflet oblanceolate, or if simple, the blade lanceolate. Flowers in clusters, small, white cream-coloured, fragrant and borne in erect panicles arising from leaf axils, with a single seed in each segment or small subglobose capsule containing four shiny black seeds. Flowers and fruit available throughout the year.

Habitat. Commonly planted as ornamental around the house yards, gardens or villages and sparingly naturalised in rural agricultural areas and as under story shrub in thickets, secondary forest and tree groves perhaps as a relic of former cultivation.

Distribution. Widely distributed from sea -level up to about 500 m.

Constituents¹⁻³. Alkaloids (berberine, furoquinoline, acridone), essential oils (caryophyllene, alpha-copaene, arcurcumene, evodone, menthofuran, hortensol).

Biological Activity^{4,5}. Spasmolytic, prostaglandin inhibition synthesis.

Traditional Uses⁶⁻⁸. The shredded leaves are shaken in water and the filtrate drunk to relieve a cold. Leaves and roots are cleaned and chewed daily to combat malaria. Young leaves of *Euodia hortensis*, *Hibiscus rosa-sinensis*, *Acalypha wikesiana*, and *Ocimum basilicum* are placed together in hot water and the patient exposed to hot vapour for treatment of pneumonia, malaria, pain and fever.

References:

- 1) Cambie, R.C., and Ash, J., *Fijian Medicinal Plants*, (1994), CSIRO, Australia, 274-275.
- 2) Brophy, J.J., et al., *Flavour Fragrance J.*, (1985), 1 (1), 17-20.
- 3) Mc Candlish, L.E., and Stout, G.H., *Acta Crystallogr. Ser. B*, (1976), 32, 1788.
- 4) Cox, P.A., et al., *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 5) Dunstan, C.A., et al., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1997), 57, 35-36.
- 6) Holdsworth, D., and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 7) Holdsworth, D.K., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18, 33-34.
- 8) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Euphorbia hirta L.

Euphorbia hirta* L.*Euphorbiaceae**

(syn. *Euphorbia pilulifera* var. *hirta* (L.) Griseb.; *Chamaesyce hirta* (L.) Sm.)

Local Names : gigirogo (Rigo, Central Province); tantade, tade (Kuanua, East New Britain); wilai (Yangoru, East Sepik Province).
English Names : asthma weed, cat's hair, pillsbearing spurge, hairy spurge, garden spurge.

Description. Annual herb to 70 cm tall, erect or ascending. Leaves opposite, sessile or shortly stalked, lanceolate-oblong, oblong-elliptic or ovate-lanceolate, 1-5 cm long, 5-13 mm wide, apex acuminate or obtuse, base slightly oblique, serrulate or entire, pubescent on both surfaces. Stems simple, hispid. Inflorescences axillary, composed into cymes 1-2 on 4-15 mm long stalk; male flowers several, slightly attaining margins of involucre; female flower 1, with short pedicels, exceeding involucre; styles 3, free; stigma shallowly bifid. Capsule 3-lobed angular. Seeds pale brown, oblong, acutely angled. Flowering and fruiting period is from June to December.

Habitat. Common in wastelands, roadsides, gardens, and fields.

Distribution. Common weed of plantations and gardens.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁷. Afzelin, cyanidin-3,5-*O*-beta-diglucoside, euphorbianin, kaempferol, leucocyanidin, myricetin, myricitrin, pelargonidin-3,5-*O*-beta-D-diglucoside, quercetin, quercimeritrin, isoquercitrin, phenyl acetate, rutin, xanthorhamnin, beta-amyrin, beta-amyrin acetate, lupeol, cycloartenol, 24-methylenecycloartenol, euphorbol hexacosanoate, friedelin, taraxenol, taraxerone, choline, diterpenes, tinyatoxin, ingenol triacetate, neochlorogenic acid, phorbic acid, protocatechuic acid, shikimic acid, beta-sitosterol, ellagic acid, gallic acid, euphorbin A-E, geraniin, tannic acid, terchebin, oleic acid, linoleic acid, melissic acid, palmitic acid, l-inositol, myo-inositol.

*Biological Activity*⁸⁻²². Immunostimulant, antihistaminic, smooth muscle relaxant, spasmogenic, antiamebic, antiinflammatory, estrogenic, antinematodal, antiviral, antitumour, hypoglycaemic, hypotensive, galactagogue, antispasmodic, analgesic, antiedema, antipyretic, CNS depressant, sleep time increase, antidiarrheal activity, histaminergic, antifungal, diuretic, wound healing acceleration, angiotensin-converting enzyme, antidyspeptic, antiulcer, antibacterial.

(continued on page 272)



Euphorbia thymifolia (L.)

Euphorbia thymifolia* (L.)*Euphorbiaceae****(syn. *Chamaesyce thymifolia* (L.) Millsp.)**

Local Names : none recorded.

English Names : spurge, thyme-leaf spurge.

Description. Annual herbs to 20 cm long, prostrate, contains a milky juice. Stem prostrate, slender, purple and downy. Leaves opposite, oval shaped, obscurely serrulate, slightly pubescent beneath. Inflorescence in few flowered axillary cyme. Capsule hairy. Seeds quadrangular, glabrous. Flowers pinkish red. Flowering starts from May to October.

Habitat. Grows wild on pasture land, on road side embankments and in gardens.

Distribution. Found throughout Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁵. Tannins, bixanin, casuarin, corilagin, 1-degalloyleugenin, pedunculagin, isomallotinic acid, geraniin, triac-
ontanol, alkaloids, diterpenes.

Biological Activity^{6,7}. Antimalarial, antibacterial, anticrustacean, antifungal, antiviral.

Traditional Uses^{8,9}. Fresh sap is squeezed into the eye to treat eye swellings and discharge. Milky latex is also used to treat conjunctivitis.

References:

- 1) Lee, S.H., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1990), 29 (11), 3621-3625.
- 2) Nguyen, N.S., *et al.*, *Tap Chi Hoa Hoc*, (2000), 38 (1), 9-11.
- 3) Coe, F.G. and Anderson, G.J., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1996), 53, 29-50.
- 4) Lee, S.H., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1990), 29 (11), 3621-3625.
- 5) Baslas, R.K., and Agarwal, R., *Indian J. Chem.*, (1980), 19B, 717-718.
- 6) Misra, P., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (1), 19-23.
- 7) Macrae, W.D., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1988), 22 (2), 147-172.
- 8) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 9) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Excoecaria agallocha L.

Excoecaria agallocha* L.*Euphorbiaceae**

Local Names : sismet, sisimet (Kurti, Manus Province).

English Names : milky mangrove, blind-your-eyes mangrove.

Description. Bushy tree to 5 m high. Exudes milky sap. Twigs smooth, brown, glabrous. Leaves alternate, glabrous, dark or green above, paler below; venation obscure, margin crenulate. Petiole yellowish, with 2 glands on upper surface at junction with blade. Dioecious. Flowers small. Young male inflorescence yellow-green, cone like at apex of twigs or in leaf axils, later elongating; flowers minute and in slender racemes. Female inflorescence branched. Fruit 3-lobed, smooth, green. Acrid milky juice will ooze out from the broken parts of the tree and is poisonous and blisters the skin.

Habitat. It grows mainly on the edge of mangroves and fresh water swamps.

Distribution. The plant is native in the Indo-Malaysian region, as well as Australia and Papua New Guinea. Common in mangrove forests.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses^{1,2}. The stem sap is used as a poison antidote; the sap when swallowed causes vomiting. The milky sap can cause temporary blindness and skin irritation. The sap obtained from the crushed leaves is rubbed around the ring of the tip of the penis and left for three days. It is believed that this causes enlargement of the penis. The plant is also used as a fish poison, when leaves are crushed and dropped in water fish are stupefied and float to the surface.

References:

- 1) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 29.
- 2) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Ficus copiosa Steud.

Ficus copiosa* Steud.*Moraceae**

Local Names : kumu mosong (pidgin); kagua (Raluana, East New Britain); surosai (Siwai, Bougainville).

English Names : plentiful fig; fig.

Description. Small tree, up to 5(-10) m tall, evergreen. Leaves alternate, crowded at the apices of stems, scabrid by many bristles, especially below; petiole 2-10 cm long; leaf-blade oblong-ovate, rounded or cordate at base, margins coarsely serrate-dentate, apex shortly acuminate. Fruit a fig, fascicled on the twigs borne on the stem and old branches, globular, 1-2 cm in diameter, greenish brown. Fruits edible and found all year around.

Habitat. Found in mixed forest, regrowth, up to 2200 m altitude.

Distribution. Common throughout Papua New Guinea, Celebes to Solomon Islands, and Queensland, Australia.

*Constituents*¹. Alkaloids absent.

Biological Activity. *None reported.*

*Traditional Uses*²⁻⁵. Unripe fresh fruits or fresh leaf mixed with root are chewed to relieve stomach ache. Sometimes stomach is massaged with fresh leaves to relieve pain. Leaf is eaten as a poison antidote to excrete toxins. The scrapings from the bark are chewed together with lime, and the mixture is applied on a boil. Fresh fruit latex is used to treat a boil.

References:

- 1) Arbain, D., et al., *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (1), 73-78.
- 2) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 3) Holdsworth, D. and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 4) Holdsworth, D. and Rali, T., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 1-8.
- 5) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Ficus pungens Reim. ex Blume

Ficus pungens* Reim. ex Blume*Moraceae**

Local Names : baguai (Harigen, Sepik); wopope (Lontis, Buka, North Solomons); ohohone (Sui, Northern Province); limiengkuilre (Yangory, East Sepik); niyaniya (Tawala, Milne Bay Province).

Description. Tree, up to 13 m tall, containing white latex. Branches armed with sharp spines. Leaves large, ovate, 14-28 x 12-30 cm, light green when young, shortly acuminate, densely acute-toothed; base cordate; petiole 3-10 cm long. Fruit a fig, glabrous, small, in clusters on long peduncles hanging from the trunk, dirty greenish-yellow, finally red.

Habitat. Grows near streams and drains, up to 1800 m altitude.

Distribution. Common throughout the lowlands of Papua New Guinea.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁻⁴. Coughs are treated by swallowing the sap obtained from the root. The leaves of *Ficus pungens* are crushed together with the leaves of a species of *Mallotus*, and mixed with water. The solution is said to relieve a bad cough. Leaves are heated over a fire and applied to body pains. Bark is crushed and squeezed, the solution is taken orally for a week for treatment of asthma. Fresh leaves are used in the treatment of inguinal hernia (swelling of testicles) by brushing the leaves upwards against the testicles.

References:

- 1) Holdsworth, D. and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 2) Holdsworth, D.K., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18, 33-44.
- 3) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 31.
- 4) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Ficus septica Burm.f.

Ficus septica* Burm.f.*Moraceae**

Local Names : mamanu (Malasang, Buka, North Solomons Province); gipilapala (Kriwina Island, Milne Bay); bahuueru (Vanapa, Central Province); anda (Mundala, Morobe); matabahi (Tawala, Milne Bay).

Description. A small shrub or tree about 3-6 m tall. Fruit greenish white, ribbed, up to 25 cm in diameter, figs flattened-globose with 10 distinct longitudinal ridges. No latex. Leaves drying green. Fruits found all year round.

Habitat. Found in low secondary growth, rainforest, savannah, old garden clearings.

Distribution. Everywhere in Papua New Guinea, to an altitude of about 1500 m.

Constituents¹⁻⁵. Antofine, ficuseptine, septicine, tylocrebrine, (+) tylocrebrine, tylophorine, (-) tylophorine, ficusin A, ficusin B, gnistein.

Biological Activity^{2,6}. Antibacterial (weak), antifungal.

Traditional Uses^{2,7-12}. Fresh root sap is taken orally for treating whooping cough. Leaves are chewed and saps swallowed to relieve cough. Fresh leaves are used for headaches, and decoction of the dried leaf is taken to prevent fever. Leaf buds are eaten for treating upset stomach and to prevent diarrhoea. Leaves are crushed mixed with seawater and the solution is drunk to treat stomachache. Crushed leaves are applied on sores and to treat fungal infections. Moistened leaves with salt are used as a hot compress to the forehead; other body pains are treated in similar manner. Fresh root sap is used orally as poison antidote. Leaves mixed with coral lime and water is rubbed on the body to treat aches and pains normally experienced with fever.

References:

- 1) Heribert, R.B., and Moody, C.J., *Phytochemistry*, (1972), 11, 1184 A.
- 2) Baumgartner, B., et al., *Phytochemistry*, (1990), 29 (10), 3327-3330.
- 3) Russel, J.H., *Naturwissenschaften*, (1963), 50, 443-444.
- 4) Willamn, J.J., and Li, H.L., *Lloydia*, (1970), 33 S, 1-286.
- 5) Aida, M., et al., *Heterocycles*, (1995), 41 (12), 2761-2768.
- 6) Cavin, A., et al., *Pharmaceutical Biol.*, (1999), 37 (4), 260-268.
- 7) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 8) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 3 (3), 185-190.
- 9) Holdsworth, D.K., *Sci. New Guinea*, (1974), 2 (2), 164-171.
- 10) Holdsworth, D., *Papua New Guinea Med. J.*, (1975), 18, 142-148.
- 11) Holdsworth, D., et al., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 55-61.
- 12) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Ficus wassa Roxb.

Ficus wassa* Roxb.*Moraceae**

Local Names : avavaia (Nangananga, East New Britain); gaba-jekni (Nyamikum, Sepik).

Description. Shrubby tree, about 2-4 m tall, grayish bark, flaky, scaly, branches brown with grayish patches, gray hairy below younger leafy parts; leafy twigs reddish brown scabrid with upturned short, stiff hairs, leaves opposite, lanceolate, sinuate, remotely serrate, apex acuminate, base cuneate, with a gland at the angle of each of the basal lateral veins, scabrid; receptacles clustered at the axils and around leafy twigs; receptacles globose, pink, turning creamy yellow when dry with brown dots, scabrid; pedicel reddish, glandular and scabrid.

Habitat. Lowland rainforest, especially on hill slopes and regrowth forests.

Distribution. Moluccas to Solomon Islands and Vanuatu.

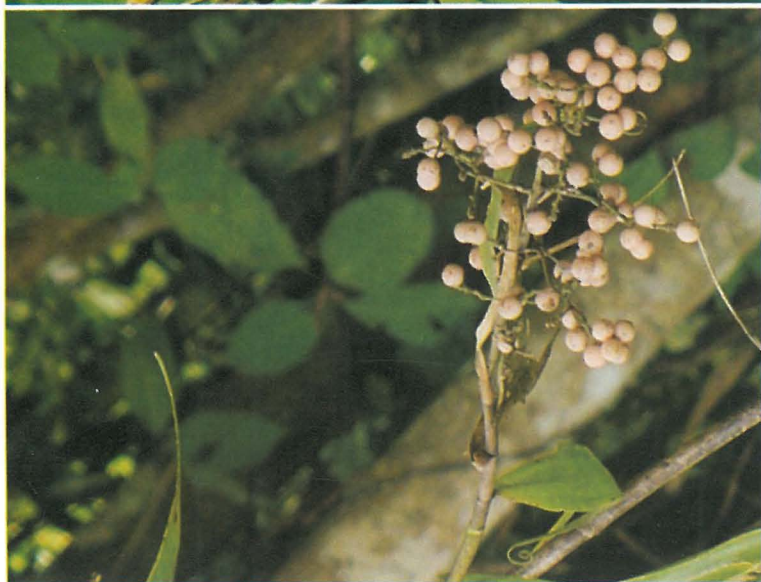
Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses^{1,2}. The scraped bark is chewed to give a quick relief from dysentery. Roots are used as a contraceptive.

References:

- 1) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 2) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 31-32.



Flagellaria indica L.

Flagellaria indica* L.*Flagellariaceae**

Local Names : soangang (Keregie, Morobe); mung (Nasingalatu, Morobe); suwagin (Smquany, Morobe); mingop (Yambo, Morobe); vuvu (Meramera, West New Britain); guiaiti (Kangnaman, Sepik); gwana (Rigo, Central Province).

English Names : whip vine, supple jack.

Description. Climbing perennial, stem 10-15 mm thick, 3-6 m long, simple or branched. Leaves with large leaf-sheaths and very short petioles, lanceolate, ending in a long spirally-rolled point or tendrils. Flowers in terminal panicles, bisexual. Fruit a berry, globose, 1-seeded, seldom 2-seeded, smooth pink drupe 0.6 mm in diameter. Flowering and fruiting occurs throughout the year.

Habitat. Common in secondary forest, along forest borders and the inner margins of mangrove forest.

Distribution. Throughout the tropics and most parts of Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹. Flavonoids.

*Biological Activity*². Antioxidant (weak activity), radical scavenging effect.

*Traditional Uses*³⁻⁵. Fresh stalk is chopped into small pieces in water and the filtrate drunk to relieve stomachache, diarrhoea and dysentery. Plant is used as a contraceptive, and stem eaten to cause sterility. Fresh young leaves are boiled, cooled and solution drunk to treat asthma, shortness of breath, and fever.

References:

- 1) Woodley E.(ed.); *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea, Part 1: Morobe Province*; (1991), Wau Ecology Institute Handbook No.11,62-64.
- 2) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, 47 (4), 1749-1754.
- 3) Holdsworth, D., and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 33 (3), 262-264.
- 4) Holdsworth D.K. (ed.), *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical paper No.175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 32.
- 5) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Flemingia strobilifera (L.) J. St.-Hil

***Flemingia strobilifera* (L.) J. St.-Hil** **Fabaceae**
(syn. *Moghania strobilifera* (L.) J. St.-Hil.; *Flemingia strobilifera*
(L.) R. Br.)

Local Names : arana (Rabagi, East New Britain); kabur na rar (Kuanua, East New Britain).

English Names : luck plant, wild hops.

Description. Erect shrub to 2 m tall; twigs white hairy. Leaves unifoliate, leaflets ovate to elliptic, entire, acute or acuminate, above glabrous, beneath fine hairy; petiole 1-4 cm long. Inflorescence racemose or paniculate, conspicuous by the double row of large, kidney-shaped, cutaneous, folded bracts; flowers single, enclosed by the bracts, greenish-yellow. Calyx with 5 acute teeth. Stamens diadelphous, 9 + 1. Ovary 2-ovulate, with a filamentous style. Pods oblong, inflated, 6-14 mm long, 3-5 mm wide, dehiscent, the valves twisting; seeds 2, ovoid, 3 mm long, brown-black with red mottling.

Habitat. Abandoned pastures and other disturbed areas, often forming dense thickets. Common, particularly on dry soil; lacking in swampy places.

Distribution. Common throughout South Pacific region and considered an invasive species.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁵. Ascorbic acid, dihydroxychalcone, flemiculosin tetramethoxy flavonoid, galacturonic acid, mannose, fructose, inositol, leptosin, lignoceryl lignocerate, naringin, floridzin, raffinose, ribose, beta-sitosterol, *n*-tritriacontane, *n*-triacontane, *n*-heptacosane, *n*-hexacosane, *n*-nonacosane, *n*-octacosane, *n*-dotriacontane, *n*-hentriacontane.

Biological Activity. None

Traditional Uses^{6,7}. The women chew a seed each month as a contraceptive. A handful of fresh leaves are rubbed between hands and the juice squeezed. The juice is then applied on a person's body to "chase off" spirits and help him overcome his fear and confusion.

References:

- 1) Nigam, S.S. and Saxena, V.K., *Planta Med.*, (1975), 27, 98.
- 2) Bhatt, S., *Indian J. Chem.*, (1975), 13, 1105.
- 3) Saxena, V.K., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1976), 29, 94.
- 4) Khattri, P.S., *et al.*, *Heterocycles*, (1984), 22 (2), 249-252.
- 5) Chen, A.H., *et al.*, *J. Chin. Chem. Soc.*, (1976), 23 (2), 111.
- 6) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 32.
- 7) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Harrisonia brownii A.H.L. Juss.

Harrisonia brownii* A.H.L. Juss.*Asteraceae**

Local Name : iburo (Delama, Central Province).

Description. Scandent shrub. Stem brown with numerous lenticels and paired spines at base of older leaves and leafless twigs. Leaves alternate, trifoliate, terminal leaflet larger, dull mid-green above, slightly hairy on both sides. Margins irregularly crenate towards apex of leaflets. Flowers in axillary cymes, tiny, 4 petals, 8 stamens. Fruit a drupe with shiny black exocarp and purple flesh, slightly 4 lobed containing 4 seeds.

Habitat. Common in scrub, especially at margins.

Distribution. Central Malesia to South East New Guinea and Northern Australia.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁴. Brownin A – H (triterpenes).

*Traditional Uses*⁵⁻⁷. The leaves are boiled until they turn yellow, and the bitter solution is drunk to treat malarial fever or asthma. Shaded dried entire plant is also used to treat malarial fever. Leaf decoction is drunk to treat a variety of conditions including diarrhoea, cough, asthma, and malaria.

References:

- 1) Koike, K., *et al.*, *Tetrahedron*, (1993), 49 (11), 2209-2216.
- 2) Mitsunaga, K., *et al.*, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, (1993), 34 (40), 6415-6418.
- 3) Mitsunaga, K., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1994), 35 (2), 451-454.
- 4) Mitsunaga, K., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1993), 37 (5), 1443-1446.
- 5) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 6) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 33.
- 7) Nick, A., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1995), 49 (3), 147-156.



Hibiscus rosa-sinensis L.

Hibiscus rosa-sinensis* L.*Malvaceae**

Local Names : banban (Hisiu, Central Province); hibiscus (Waiwa, Central Province); gelegwaugwau (Rigo, Central Province); ovaova vava'a (Vanapa, Central Province).

English Names : red hibiscus, rose of china, chinese hibiscus.

Description. Shrub up to 4 m high. Leaves simple and or lobed, alternate, ovate, coarsely toothed, petiolate, the blades with conspicuous serrated margins. Flowers large, variable in form (including "double-flowered" forms), consisting of 5 large petals (corolla) with a stalk protruding out from the centre. Flowers attractive with petals ranging from red to orange to yellow. Fruits a capsule with many small black seeds. Flowers and fruits available throughout the year.

Habitat. Mostly cultivated as ornamental plant near homes, gardens and plantations; grows well both in cool and dry places.

Distribution. Widely distributed in the tropics and throughout Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁷. Beta-sitosterol, campesterol, stigmasterol, cholesterol, ergosterol, lipids: arachidic acid, behenic acid, oxalic acid, palmitic acid, octanoic acid, stearic acid, sterculic acid, tricosanoic acid, tridecanoic acid, undecanoic acid; citric acid, tartaric and, fructose, glucose, sucrose, flavonoids and flavonoid glycosides, hibiscetin, cyanidin and cyanin glucosides, chrysanthemin, quercetin; alkanes.

*Biological Activity*⁸⁻¹². Antipyretic, analgesic, anti-inflammatory, anticonvulsive, antispasmodic, CNS depressant, hypotensive, hypothermic, antiestrogenic, antispermatogenic, antiimplantation, abortifacient, uterine stimulant, hypotensive, embryotoxic, hypothermic, antihepatotoxic, insect attractant, anti-fungal.

Traditional Uses^{7,13-17}. Extract from crushed roots and leaves is drunk to treat diarrhoea and dysentery. Sap from the flower bud is squeezed onto a sore eye. Juice from the crushed leaves mixed with salt water is taken to relieve stomachaches. Infusion of the young flower shoot is drunk for shortness of breath, minor body aches, and pains associated with fever and menstrual irregularity. An aqueous extract of flower is taken to regulate menstruation. Flowers and leaves are soaked in coconut juice for several hours and the solution given to pregnant woman to induce labor. Leaf decoction is also drunk to induce labor. Young leaves of *Hibiscus rosa-sinensis*, *Acalypha wilkesiana*, *Euodia hortensis* and *Ocimum basilicum* are placed in hot water and the patient exposed to the steam for treatment of pneumonia, malaria, pain and fever.

(continued on page 273)



Hibiscus tiliaceus (L.)

Hibiscus tiliaceus* (L.)*Malvaceae**

Local Names : varvar (Gunantuna, East New Britain); banj (Gaikorovi, Sepik); pow (Manus Island); valu (Hula, Central Province); loge (Buka, North Solomon); luwalage (Tawala, Milne Bay).

English Name : beach hibiscus

Description. Spreading medium sized tree up to 15 m tall. Leaves alternate, petiolate, broadly ovate to cordate and palmately veined. Flowers large and showy, 5-merous, corolla yellow, deep maroon in the center, and conspicuous staminal column arising from base of the ovary. Fruit a subglobose capsule up to 25 cm long with numerous small seeds. Flowers and fruits available throughout the year.

Habitat. Commonly found on beaches, in thickets, weedy forest margins of swamps and rivers. Also used as ornamental plant around the house yards.

Distribution. Found almost everywhere in Papua New Guinea, and particularly on the foreshore, on river banks and around estuaries.

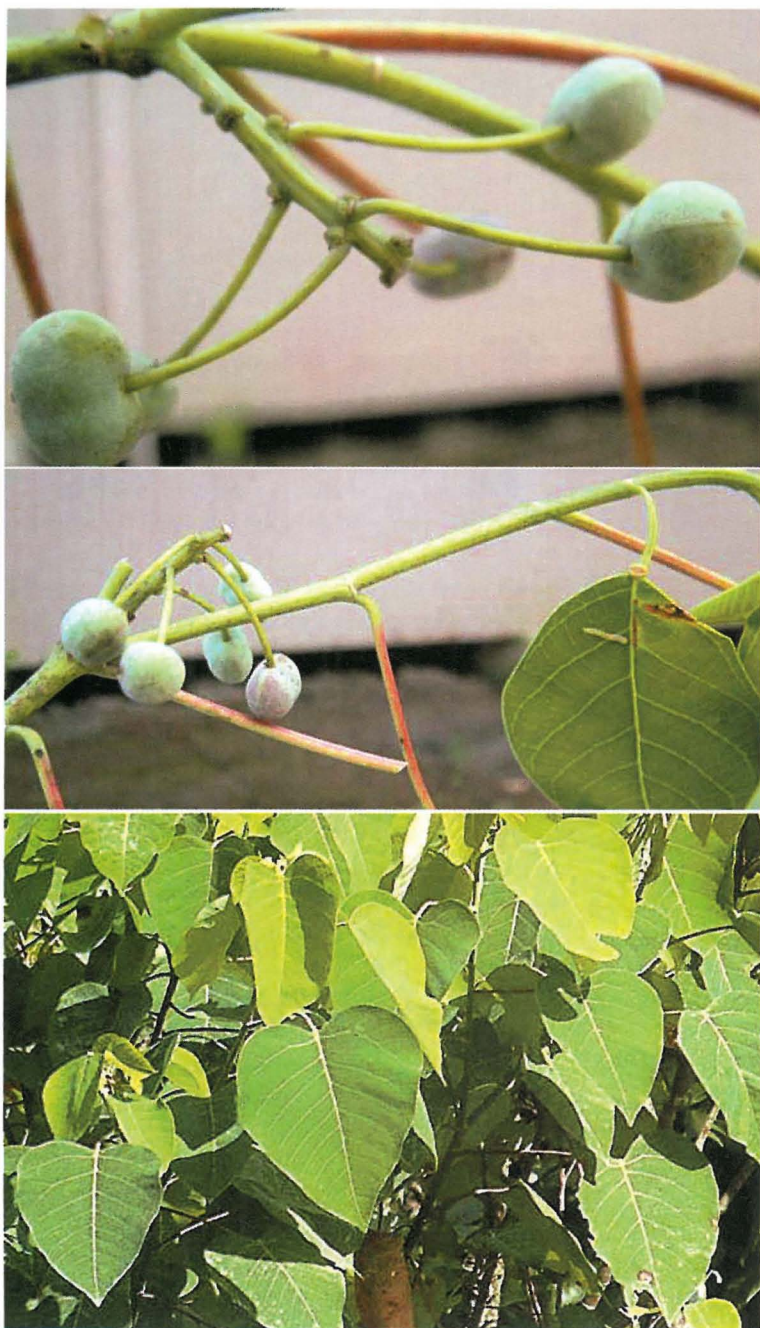
*Constituents*¹⁻³. Para-coumaric acid, fumaric acid, hyperoside, cyanidin-3-sophoroside, lapachol, beta-sitosterol, gemlophuran, gossypol, hibiscolactone A, hibiscone A, hibiscone B, hibiscoquinone A, hibiscoquinone B, hibiscoquinone C, hibiscoquinone D, mansonone D, mansonone E, mansonone F.

*Biological Activity*⁴⁻⁶. General CNS effects, antioxidant, cytotoxic (weak).

*Traditional Uses*⁷⁻⁹. Young leaves are crushed and squeezed into a small amount of water and drunk to facilitate childbirth. Juice prepared in the similar manner is also used to treat itchiness (urticaria), sore throats and cough. Solution prepared from bark is taken orally to relieve coughs and tuberculosis. Young leaves are heated over a fire and applied to sores.

References:

- 1) Subramanian, S., and Nair, A.G.R., *Curr. Sci.*, (1973), 42, 770.
- 2) Ali, S., *et al.*, *J. Chem. Soc. Perkin Trans I*, (1980), 257-259.
- 3) Lowry, J.B., *Phytochemistry*, (1976), 15, 1395-1396.
- 4) Cox, P.A., *et al.*, *Econ. Botany*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 5) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (4), 1749-1754.
- 6) Yang, L.L., *et al.*, *Cancer Lett.*, (2000), 157 (1), 65-75.
- 7) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 8) Holdsworth, D., and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 9) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Homalanthus novoguineensis (Warb.) K. Schum.

***Homalanthus novoguineensis* (Warb.) K. Schum. Euphorbiaceae**

Local Names : ngohou (Kurti, Manus Province); hikumutu (Siwai, Bougainville).

Description. A shrub or tree to 10 m high. Leaf shape cordate or deltoid, margin entire, acuminate apex, broad lamina, base truncate or cordate, surface smooth. The wood is soft and has a lot of sup. The sup is very poisonous to the eye. Bark green coated with a powdery white substance. Flowers yellow campanulate, unisexual, monoecious or dioecious, very variable in construction and form sometimes with a calyx or corolla or only a perianth or naked and then united to a small, flower like inflorescence. Stamens 1-1000; ovary sessile or stalked, usually formed from 3 carpels, 3-lobed and 3-celled, rarely 1-2-4 or 5-celled, styles as many as the carpels. Fruit usually dry (capsular), dividing into 3 cocci, falling away from a persistent central column, rarely a drupe or berry.

Habitat. Abandoned garden sites and secondary forest.

Distribution. Found almost everywhere. Common in both low and high altitude areas.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses^{1,2}. The plant is generally considered poisonous. The new leaves and shoots are gently heated on fire and massaged on the stomach of children affected by spleen disorders. Leaf sup is mixed with water and drunk for 3 days as a strong contraceptive. The woman menstruates, but does not conceive. Bark scrapings are mixed with water and solution drunk for heartburn.

References:

- 1) Nick, A., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1995), 49 (3), 147-156.
- 2) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Impatiens hawkerii Bull.

Impatiens hawkerii* Bull.*Balsaminaceae**

Local Names : nagatumo (Kabiufa, Eastern Highlands); kolumbata (Marawaka, Eastern Highlands); imda (Aseki, Morobe).

Description. A perennial herb about 0.5-1 m tall, its stem is decumbent to erect, sometimes rooting at the lower nodes, pale to deep green, often tinged with red-purple. Leaves arranged in whorles of 3-7, petioled. Flowers solitary, one to each leaf axil, on upper part of stem, white, pink, lilac, purple, orange pale red, scarlet, crimson or magenta. Fruit a capsule. Flowers and fruits found all year round.

Habitat. Found in moist, shaded or semi-shaded places in montane or sub-montane forest, particularly along stream and river margins, among damp rocks or by track side. Often found in altitude ranging from 200- 400-3150 m.

Distribution. Well distributed around Papua New Guinea.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁻². Fresh leaves of *I. hawkeri* mixed with those of *Coleus scutellarioides* is rubbed on the stomach of a pregnant woman to give some relief from labour pains. Young leaves are chewed with traditional salt to induce labour. Leaves are eaten to promote pregnancy. The whole plant is cooked and eaten by children with stomachache. The juice from the fruit and leaves is rubbed onto the legs of small children who are retarded in their walking.

References:

- 1) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Cude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (2), 95-100.
- 2) Holdsworth, D. K., *Medicinal Plants Of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 36.



Inocarpus fagifer (Parkinson) Fosberg

Inocarpus fagifer* (Parkinson) Fosberg*Fabaceae****(syn. *Inocarpus edulis* J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.)**

Local Names : aila (Pidgin); ela (Kuanua, East New Britain), gete (Ubili, West New Britain Province), Ip (Torawe, Siassi island).

English Names : tahitian chestnut; polynesian chestnut.

Description. A large perennial tree, 30 m tall, with conspicuous buttresses, leaves alternate, short petiolate, oblong, acute to acuminate, entire, base obtuse or slightly cordate, up to 30 cm long; flowers with white petals, fragrant, small, borne in axillary spikes, 3-6 cm long; fruit a yellowish kidney-shaped drupe, 1-seeded with a leathery surface. Seed edible when boiled and common in local markets. Tree bears fruit in April.

Habitat. Common; the tree grows from sea level to 400 m in altitude in coastal and near-coastal locations, usually near villages or in woody regrowth.

Distribution. Widely distributed in the low lands on the northern side of Papua New Guinea and on all island groups. It is most important in the Bismarc Archipelago and on the islands and mainlands of Milne Bay Province. It is also found throughout the South Pacific.

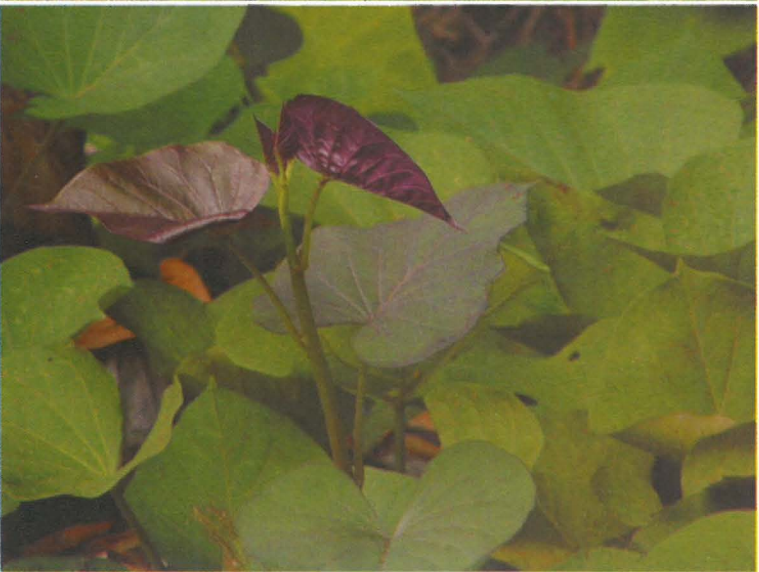
*Constituents*¹. Lipids.

*Biological Activity*². Spasmolytic, CNS effect (weak activity).

*Traditional Uses*³. Juice squeezed from the fresh leaves is mixed with water and drunk daily to bring down high malarial fever.

References:

- 1) Sotheeswaran, S., et al., *Food Chem.*, (1994), 49, 11-13.
- 2) Cox, P.A., et al., *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 3) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Ipomoea batatas (L.) Lam.

Ipomoea batatas* (L.) Lam.*Convolvulaceae****(syn. *Ipomoea fastigiata* (Roxb.) Sweet)**

Local Names : kaukau (Pidgin); kukule (Ubili, West New Britain Province); serimbat (Tarawe, Siassi Island); marpu (Wapenamanda, Enga Province); kanuwa (Gamadodo, Milne Bay).

English Names : sweet potato, camote, kumara.

Description. One of the more important root crops that yield sweet potatoes. Tuberous-rooted perennial, usually grown as an annual; top herbaceous, drying back to ground each year; stems forming a running vine up to 4 m long, usually prostrate and slender, with milky juice, lateral stem-branches arising from the short stem and usually not branched. Leaves ovate-cordate, borne on long petioles, palmately veined, angular or lobed, depending on variety, green or purplish flowers rare, inflorescence axillary, pedicle stout, angular, glabrous or hairy like the stem, shorter to much longer than the petiole. Corolla campanulate to funnel shaped, gradually attenuate towards the base, and pale violet. Pods round; seeds 1–4 per pod, flattened, hard-coated, angular. Flowers and fruits throughout the year.

Habitat. Mostly cultivated in the gardens.

Distribution. Native to the American tropics, now planted throughout the warmer regions of the world for the edible tuber. Well-distributed in the Pacific islands, including Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁹. Absciscic acid, 9-hydroxyfarnesol, 9-oxofarnesol, 6-hydroxydendrolasin, 6-oxodendrolasin, 4-hydroxymyoporone, friedelin, gibberellin, aesculetin, flavonoids, ombuin, paeonidin, quercetin, rubrobrassicin, cyanindin derivatives, lucoside, calystegine A-3, calystegine B-1, calystegine B-2, campesterol, daucosterol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, alpha- and beta-carotene, chlorogenic acid, beta-cryptoxanthin, deca-12-15-dienoic acid, ellagic acid, scopoletin, suberin, starch, succinic acid, simonin I-V.

*Biological Activity*¹¹⁻¹⁵. Wound healing acceleration, antihyperglycemic, desmutagenic, antimutagenic, antioxidant, antifungal, antibacterial, fungal stimulant.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁶. The white sap from the stem is used on sores which are then covered by the leaf. Cuts are treated by the juice from the heated tuber which dries to a rubber-like gum that holds the skin together. The leaves are boiled and drunk to relieve stomach-ache. The red-leaved variety, 'wane', is used with wild tobacco leaves to treat eye infections and alone to prevent sores on a baby's skin.

(continued on page 273)



Ipomoea pes-caprae L.

Ipomoea pes-caprae* L.*Convolvulaceae**

Local Names : vulagagaga (Ubili, West New Britain Province); lalatalinga (Buka, North Solomon Province); m'buwch (Manus Island); kokolauna (Hula, Central Province); akaris (Mumeng, Morobe Province); kwakwomo (Ferguson Island, Milne Bay); oopurauna (Hisiu, Central Province).

English Name :beach morning glory.

Description. A perennial herbaceous vine with a thick taproot. Stem long, hollow, trailing and rooting at the nodes, or occasionally twining, terete, angular, or flattened, glabrous, containing a milky juice. Leaves deeply 2-lobed, with rounded lobes, leaf-base cuneate to attenuate into the petiole, acuminate apex. Outer sepals about 9 mm long, corolla is about 6mm long. Corolla funnel shaped, 3-5 cm long glabrous, pink, reddish purple or violet, darker inside at the base, rarely white. Flower and fruiting throughout the year.

Habitat. Common along the beaches, sandy and coral bedding, and sometimes along drains.

Distribution. Widespread throughout the South Pacific and other tropical areas. In Papua New Guinea, it is found mostly on coastal lowland up to approximately 600 m in altitude.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Behenic acid, caproic acid, caprylic acid, melissic acid, myristic acid, pescaproside E, (-) mellein, hyperoside, quercetin, isoquercetin, fumaric acid, malic acid, butyric acid, citric acid, succinic acid, tartaric acid, paracoumaric acid, ferulic acid, benzoic acid, 2-4-dihydroxy-6-methoxybenzenoid, salicylic acid, syringic acid, vanillic acid, damascenone, beta-damascenone, alpha-amyrin, alpha-amyrinacetate, beta-amyrin, beta-amyrin acetate, betulinic acid, glochidone, sericic acid, eugenol, ipomea pes-caprae steroid, ipomea pes-caprae sterol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, ipomea pese-caprae amide, ergotamine.

Biological Activity^{4-5,9-13}. Analgesic, abortifacient, antiedema, antihistamine, antivenin, antispasmodic, anti-inflammatory, hypoglycaemic, anticholinergic, antitoxic, wound healing acceleration, platelet aggregation inhibition, serotonin release inhibition, antioxidant.

Traditional Uses^{14,15}. Leaves are chewed to give relief for stomach-ache, and young leaves are heated over a fire until soft and applied to sores. The sap from the stem is rubbed onto sore eyelids and boils, and also used to treat earache. Decoction of the leaves is drunk to treat gonorrhoea. Decoction prepared from mature fresh leaves is taken daily to treat HIV infection and AIDs.

(continued on page 274)



Kleinhovia hospita L.

Kleinhovia hospita* L.*Sterculiaceae**

Local Names : powi'i (Manus Island); amaeka (Koulupu, Central Province); mulumulu (Dobu and Goodenough Island, Milne Bay); mamua (Kokopo, East New Britain).

Description. Tree, usually of 6-10 m tall, but in ate secondary forest 20-30 m tall. Leaves alternate, roundish-cordate, acuminate, entire, 10-25 cm long and wide; petiole 5-20 cm long. Flowers bisexual, sepals 5, petals 5, united below to the staminal tube, 15-17 mm across, rose-red, the tip pf the tubular petal yellow. Petals and sepals about equal in length. Capsule 15-20 mm long and as wide. Flowers twice a year, in January and July/August.

Habitat. Common in secondary forest and in overgrown plantation.

Distribution. Widely distributed throughout Papua New Guinea.

Constituents^{1,2}. Triterpenes (betaamyrin, bauerenol, baurenol acetate, betulin, lupeol acetate), fatty acids, flavonol (kaempferol, nicotiflorin, querecetin, rutin, vitexin), coumarin (scopoletin), steroid (betasitosterol).

*Biological Activity*³⁻⁵. Anti-tumour, weak antibacterial, chronotropic, histaminergic, general CNS effects (weak), spasmolytic.

Traditional Uses^{6,7}. Bark is scraped, mixed with water, filtered and drunk to relieve coughs and tuberculosis. The crushed leaf is used to treat skin diseases, and rubbed on the forehead to relieve a headache. Juice extracted from young leaves and mixed in water is drunk to treat bee stings.

References:

- 1) Dan, S., and Dan, S.S., *Fitotherapy*, (1988), 59 (4), 348-349.
- 2) Ramesh, P., and Subramanian, S.S., *Arogya*, (1984), 10 (1), 76-77.
- 3) SundarRao, K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (1), 3-6.
- 4) Mokkhasmit, M., *et al.*, *J. Med. Ass. Thailand*, (1971), 54 (7), 490-504.
- 5) Cox, P.A., *et al.*, *Econ. Botany*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 6) Holdsworth, D. K., *Medicinal Plants Of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 39.
- 7) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, NCD, Papua New Guinea.



Laportea decumana (Roxb.) Wedd.

Laportea decumana* (Roxb.) Wedd.*Urticaceae**

Local Names : salat (Pidgin); nik (Mendi, Southern Highlands); nondi (Ialibu, Southern Highlands); niki (Tari, Southern Highlands); youta (Wagawaga, Milne Bay); yagwata (Tawala, Milne Bay); gofe (Kabiufa, Eastern Highlands); pisi (Kenemote, Eastern Highlands); nunt (Mt. Hagen, Western Highlands); nontz (Minj, Western Highlands); nakau (Wapenamanda, Enga).

English Name : stinging tree.

Description. Monoecious perennial herbs, sub-shrubs or shrubs to 2 m high. Stem woody, wood soft, brittle, well branched, densely armed with long rigid irritant hairs, especially at the apices, without glandular hairs; stipular and petiolar scars fairly conspicuous. Lamina 20-25 cm long, 6-18 cm broad, ovate, rarely elliptic; leaves rugose, dense with long irritant hairs present on both surfaces, more on the lower; base round to cordate; apex long, acuminate; margin of lamina serrulate to denticulate, stipules to 2 cm- long, subcoriaceous, lightly bifid, stigma to 3 mm long, male interfloral bracts longer than male flowers.

Habitat. Prefers shady places and grows well in wet but well-drained soil.

Distribution. South Borneo to all parts of Papua New Guinea.

Constituents. No information available.

Biological Activity. No information.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁻³. The nettle-like leaves are used externally on the body to alleviate body pains, fatigue, headache, stomachache, joint and muscle pains, and bruises. A leaf, with its lower surface held towards the body, is gently stroked over the site of pain. As leaves are rubbed on aching area a stinging sensation is felt at first, but numbness and anaesthesia eventually develops. For treatment of asthma, leaves are rubbed on the chest.

References:

- 1) Holdsworth, D., and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 2) Holdsworth, D., and Rali, T., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 1-8.
- 3) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Ludwigia adscendens (L.) H. Hara

Ludwigia adscendens* (L.) H. Hara*Onagraceae**

Local Name : No local name known.

English Name : floating malayan willow-herb.

Description. Prostrate–ascending herb, floating by means of aerenchyma. Petiole 0.5–4 cm long, lamina broadly oblong-elliptic; base normally acute; apex acute or obtuse. Sepals and petals 5. Petals white, yellow at base, obovate; apex rounded. Stamens 10; style 4–6 mm long; stigma globose, shallowly 5-lobed. Fruit capsular, linear, cylindrical, 1–4 cm long, 10 ribbed, thick walled, longitudinally ridged. Seed 1-rowed in each locule, firmly embedded in dense corky endocarp, breaking up into corky pieces, each of which encloses a single seed. Flowering period in between June and August.

Habitat. Lowland fresh water pools and swamps, pools, edges of rivers and lakes, and in ditches and canoe channels, up to 760 m altitude.

Distribution. Africa, Asia, throughout Malesia to Australia. A common weed found everywhere in ponds, swamps, shallow water of streams and rivers.

*Constituents*¹. Astragalin, hyperoside, myricetin-3-O-beta-D-glucoside, myricitrin, quercetin, isoquercetin.

Biological Activity^{2,3}. Water extract of leaf and stem is drunk as a contraceptive by women.

References:

- 1) Huang, S., *Shih Ta Hsueh Pao (Taipei)*, (1985), 30, 547–569.
- 2) Holdsworth, D. and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218–222.
- 3) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 40.



Luffa aegyptiaca Mill.

Luffa aegyptiaca* Mill.*Cucurbitaceae****(syn. *Luffa cylindrica* M. Roem.)**

Local Names : kakapula (Tawala, Milne Bay); vuvup (Kuanua, East New Britain).

English Names : sponge gourd, vegetable sponge, wash rag.

Description. A large climbing vine, with a thin, but very tough, light green succulent stem, attaining a length of from ten to thirty feet. Leaves alternate, palmately lobed, of a light green color and almost destitute of taste. Flowers monoecious, petals five, united below into a bell-shaped corolla; anthers cohering in a mass; ovary two-celled, style slender, stigmas three. Fruit elliptical ovate, fleshy and indehiscent, with a green epidermis, longitudinally marked with black lines, varying from ten to fifteen in number; under each of these lines is found a tough woody fibre. Fruit six to twenty-five inches in length. When the epidermis is removed it presents a layer of interwoven woody fibres, which may be used like a sponge, being hard and rough when dry, and soft when soaked in warm or cold water; they absorb the latter with the same facility as the ordinary sponge, and have the advantage over the sponge not to wear out by ordinary use for a number of years; seeds numerous, almost flat, broadly ovate, three-eighths of an inch long. Testa blackish brown and rough, cotyledons almost flat, of a yellowish brown color and oily.

Habitat. Grows on garden fences and in taro plantations.

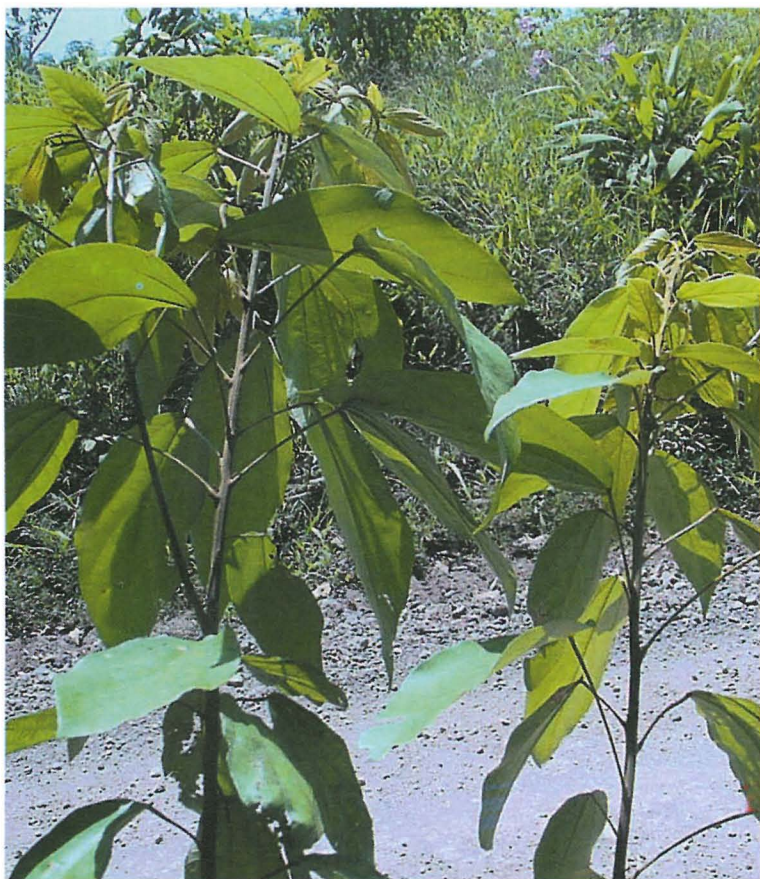
Distribution. Abundant and widely distributed at bush margins, etc.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Aegptinin A & B, androseptoside A, 3-O-beta-D-glucopyranosylarjunolic acid, bryonolic acid, cucurbitacin B, ginsenoside RE and RG-1, gypsogenin, gypsogeninlactone, lucyin A, lucyoside A-P, 22-dihydrobrassicasterol, campesterol, 24-methylenecholesterol, cle-rosterol, codisterol, isofucosterol, 25(27)-dehydrofungisterol, cystine, 5-methylcytrisine, meta-carboxy-phenylalanine, citrulline, leucine, luffin, luffin A, luffin B, luffin S, alpha- and beta-luffin, lysine, fixed oil, lufa protein.

*Biological Activity*⁹⁻¹³. Antimycobacterial, antiviral, interferon production stimulation, skin depigmentation effect, cell proliferation inhibition, antimalarial, uterine stimulant, antiimplantation effect, abortifacient, fibronolytic, antihyperglycemic.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁴. A part of the vine is used as a string and worn as a belt by the patient with inguinal hernia until the swelling subsides.

(continued on page 274)



Mallotus philippensis (Lam.) Müll. Arg.

***Mallotus philippensis* (Lam.) Müll. Arg.**
(syn. *Croton philippensis* Lam.)

Euphorbiaceae

Local Names : tore (Vanapa Bridge, Central Province); mamad (Kuanua, East New Britain).

English Names : kamala, kamala tree, red kamala, monkey face tree.

Description. Tree to 25 m tall with a bole up to 50 cm in diameter. Branches slender with pale bark. Leaves alternate and simple, articulate petioles, 1 to 2 inches long; rusty tomentose, blade 3 to 6 inches long, ovate with two obscure glands at base, entire, acute or acuminate at apex, coriaceous, upper surface glabrous, veins very prominent on under surface. Petiole 1-4 cm long, puberulous and reddish-brown. Flowers dioecious and yellowish brown; male flower terminal and axillary, 2-10 cm long, each flowers with numerous stamens, small; female flowers in spike or slender racemes, each flower with stellate-hairy, 3-celled ovary. Fruit a depressed-globose, 3-lobed capsule, 3-seeded. Seeds sub-globose and black.

Habitat. In re-growth rainforest or on forest margins and sometimes in open forests, also occurs in scrubby vegetations and on open rocky ground. Found at altitudes between 0-1600 m.

Distribution. The plant is cultivated and found commonly throughout Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁶. Aloe emodin, bergenin, tergallic acid dilactone, 6-O-galloylbergenin, 3-O-galloylbergenin, norbergenin, 3-O-galloylnorbergenin, 6-O-galloylnorbergenin, brevifolin carboxylic acid, 2',4'-dihydroxy-6'-methoxy-3'-prenylchalcone, 5,7-dihydroxy-6-methyl-8-prenylflavanone, kamalachalcone A & B trichomes, mallotus A & B, iso-rottlerin, corilagin, furosin, geraniin, mallotinic acid, mallotusinic acid, coroglaucigenin, coroglaucigenin 1-rhamnoside, corotoxigenin, corotoxigenin 1-rhamnoside, friedelin, kamaldiol-3-acetate, benzenoids, lipids.

*Biological Activity*⁷⁻¹¹. Laxative, anthelmintic, fish poison, taenifuge, irritant, antispasmodic, hypoglycemic, antitumour, cytotoxic, hypoglycemic, antifilarial, antifertility, antibacterial.

Traditional Uses^{12,13}. The solution obtained by boiling the leaves is drunk three times a day to treat diarrhoea. Root scrapings are chewed with betel mixture as a contraceptive by women.

(continued on page 275)



Mangifera minor Blume

Mangifera minor* Blume*Anacardiaceae**

Local Names : saka (Nyamikum, Sepik); koai (East New Britain); uwii (Kurti, Manus Province); kongsi'i (Siwai, Bougainville); wel mango (Pidgin); vao (Ubili, West New Britain Province).

English Name : wild mango

Description. Tree, up to 32 m tall, trunk 30-120 cm diameter, sometimes with buttresses. Leaves alternate, entire, elliptic to lanceolate, 12-19 cm x 3-6 cm, petiole 1-3 cm. Panicles up to 30 cm long, glabrous. Petals 5, linear-lanceolate, flowers yellowish, fragrant, calyx 5-lobed, stamens 5, 1 fertile. Fruits smaller and of inferior quality than that of the cultivated species, oblong to ovoid, 5-10 cm x 4-7 cm, flesh thin, and fibrous. Fruiting season from October to January.

Habitat. Grows wild in lowland primary and secondary forest up to 750 m altitude; prefers damp and even wetland, and abundant near foreshore.

Distribution. Tropics; common in the lowlands.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses^{1,2}. The wild mango bark is heated over a fire and then quickly placed onto a centipede bite to relieve the pain. The inner portion of the bark is squeezed in water and drunk to remove sputum and mucous due to asthma and tuberculosis. The inner portion of the bark mixed in lime is applied to swollen lymph nodes to alleviate pain. The scrapings from the bark are mixed with lime and rubbed onto the leg when there is severe itchiness.

References:

- 1) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 41.
- 2) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Merremia peltata (L.) Merr.

Merremia peltata* (L.) Merr.*Convolvulaceae****(syn. *Merremia borneensis* Merr.; *Ipomoea peltata* (L.) Choisy.**

Local Names : valeara (Kuanua, East New Britain); nangulenkik (Yangoru, East Sepik); hogouna (Siwai, Bougainville); palai (Kurti, Manus Province).

English Names : merremia; mile a minute vine.

Description. A stout, subwoody twiner, with large tuberous roots, 15-50 m high, milky sap. On prostrate stems the leaves may be ovate or lanceolate, leaves roundish, short-acuminate, peltate, 12-20 cm across. Sepals 5, enlarged in fruit, corolla funnel-shaped, with a short tube; capsule globose ovoid, its upper part detaching as an operculum, the lower part then splitting irregularly into 3-4 valves. Both yellow and white flowered forms are known. The vines are used as a rope and binding material by villagers. It is easily the most abundant liane.

Habitat. Grows all over the grass or shrubs in reforested areas.

Distribution. Widely distributed and abundantly found.

Constituents. None reported.

*Biological Activity*¹. Antiviral (weak activity).

*Traditional Uses*²⁻⁴. Fresh stem sap or crushed stem is applied on cuts, boils and wounds. Stem sap is also applied for sore breasts and for swellings. Stem pieces are applied onto fresh cuts to arrest bleeding. A new leaf is said to give relief when placed over a skin sore. The stem is crushed, juice squeezed and diluted with water and drunk for whooping cough. The juice from the new shoot is applied to eye inflammations. Small pieces of vine are heated over a fire and air is blown into bullet wounds.

References:

- 1) Yamamoto, T., *et al.*, *Natural Med.*, (1997), 51 (6), 541-546.
- 2) Pajmams, K., (editor) 1976. *New Guinea Vegetation*, (1976), CSIRO. Australia, pp 136.
- 3) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 11-119.
- 4) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Metroxylon sagu Rottb.

Metroxylon sagu* Rotth.*Arecaceae**

Local Names : abia (Fergusson Island, Milne Bay); saksak (Pidgin); sengin epi-i (Kurti, Manus Province); piia (Siwai, Bougainville); nangu (East Sepik).

English Names : sago palm; smooth sago palm; true sago palm.

Description. A palm tree, 10 to 30 m tall, large underground rootstalk sprouts numerous suckers. Leaves pinnate, with large leaf-sheaths, 5-8 m long. Inflorescence terminal, 3 m long and 2 m wide, many-branched. Flowers polygamous, monoecious. Bisexual flowers with 6 stamens, and 1 pistil with 3 stigmas. Male and female flowers similar, but either the pistil or stamens rudimentary. Starch, called sago, is extracted from the trunk and is a common source of food. Leaflets are used as roofing material. Flowers and fruits are borne only once and then die.

Habitat. Found in swamps, wet and soft soil, riverbanks, and ponds.

Distribution. Widely distributed and abundantly found in the coastal areas of Papua New Guinea main land and the islands; also cultivated.

*Constituents*¹. Catechin flavonoids.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses^{2,3}. Stem sap is applied to forehead to ease headaches. Starch derived from the plant trunk is mixed with water and drunk to treat diarrhoea and stomach pains. Starch paste is also applied on to burns. Leaf is used to cover fresh or infected sores until they heal. Liquid starch is given to new born to treat enlarged spleen.

References:

- 1) Ozawa, T., *et al.*, *Agri. Biol. Chem.*, (1990), 54 (1), 217-218.
- 2) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 43.
- 3) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Mikania micrantha Kunth

Mikania micrantha* Kunth*Asteraceae**

Local Names : gepakuri (Kabiufa, Eastern Highlands); vaikana (Todura, Central Province); matapa (Siwai, Bougainville).

English Names : mile-a-minute, chinese creeper, bitter vine.

Description. A branched, slender-stemmed perennial, scrambling or climbing vine. Leaves in opposite pairs along the stem, heart-shaped or triangular with an acute tip and a broad cordate base. Flowers minute, each 3-5 mm long, white or cream coloured, borne in small densely packed heads or corymbose panicles; corollas white, 3 to 4 mm long; fruit an achene, linear-oblong, 1.5 to 2 mm long, black, five-angled, glabrous. The seed is black, linear-oblong, five-angled and about 2 mm long. Each seed has a terminal pappus of white bristles that facilitates dispersal by wind or on the hair of animals. Flowers and fruit available throughout the year.

Habitat. A smothering vine. A major weed in plantations, pastures and along roadsides, fence, forest edge clearings, and an intermediate weed in crops and forestry. It grows best where fertility, organic matter, and soil and air humidity are all high.

Distribution. Native to tropical America, and widely distributed throughout the Pacific Islands and in Papua New Guinea from near sea level to about 800 m as an often abundant weed.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁴. Terpenoid constituents, alpha-amyrin, lupeol, taraxasterol acetate, micrantholide, mikanolide, dihydroscandenolide, anhydroscandenolide, scandenolide, miscandenin, dihydromikanolide, deoxymikanolide, alpinetin, mikanin, mikanin-3-O-sulphate, stigmasterol, coumarin.

Biological Activity^{5,6}. Hypoglycemic (weak activity), antimicrobial, anticancer.

Traditional Uses^{7,8}. The stem is squeezed, mixed with ginger rhizomes, baked in a bamboo stem and eaten with green vegetables, to give relief to colds, headache, or stomach-ache. Crushed leaves are mixed with water and applied onto dermal irritations, especially those associated with fungal infections. Young leaves are squeezed and placed on a fresh wound.

(continued on page 275)



Morinda citrifolia L.

Morinda citrifolia* L.**Rubiaceae***

Local Names : leki (Meramera, West New Britain); noku (Labai, Trobriand Islands); nono (Rigo, Central Province); oko (Darubia, Milne Bay); kotambul (Manus Island); wal (Kokopo, East New Britain); woko (Alotau, Milne Bay).

English Names : indian mulberry; awl tree.

Description. A shrub or compacted to twisted small tree of medium size, or much shorter, but up to 10 m high with square stems and large stipules between nodes and petioles or with conspicuous interpetiolar stipules. Young twigs angular, slightly compressed and grooved. Leaves opposite, petiolate, glossy, mostly ovate, or stipuliferous; shining green above, pale below; margins undulate. Inflorescence in dense ovoid head, opposite to the leaf. Flowers small and white, then yellow, borne on a globose syncarp or fuse at the base to form the head like inflorescence. Fruit ovoid, including many drupelets or a large fleshy syncarp up to 15 cm long, or somewhat cone shaped, compound (compose of the fused ovaries of the flowers), at first green but becoming white to yellow juicy, and pungent when mature. Seeds numerous, embedded in the pulp. Flowers and fruits available throughout the year.

Habitat. Occasional to common in coastal vegetation, littoral forest, fallow areas, wet areas, thickets and waste places, and house yards.

Distribution. Found in almost all coastal regions of Papua New Guinea.

Constituents¹⁻⁶. Alizarin, anthraquinones and their glycosides, morindone, morindin, morindadiol, rubichloric acid, alizarin a-methyl ether, rubiadin 1-methyl ether, flavonoids, citrifolinin, iridoid glycosides, beta-sitosterol, ursolic acid, asperculoside, asperulosidic acid, caproic acid, hexanoic acid, octanoic and caprylic acids.

Biological Activity⁷⁻¹³. Analgesic, tranquilizing, antibacterial, insecticidal, antinematodal, antiascariasis, antitumour, hypotensive, uterine muscle relaxant.

(continued on page 275)



Musa paradisiaca L.

Musa paradisiaca* L.*Musaceae**

Local Names : umm (Nasingalatu, Morobe Province); udi (Sawa'edi, Fregusson Island, Milne Bay); bihia (Alotau, Milne Bay); pu'ei (Kurti-Andra, Manus); inidia (Rigo, Centra Province); tete na vudu (Kokopo, East New Britain).

English Name : cooking banana.

Description. There is a very large mixture of native and introduced cultivars of this species, so that an adequate description is difficult, as all characteristics such as stem-height, size and form of the leaf, form, colour and size of the fruit, are quite variable. Otherwise it can be best described as a clump or stand forming giant perennial herb, up to 6 m height, with large broad bladed, feather-shaped bright green leaves. Flowers on a curved hanging flower stalk. Fruit in large bunches, seedless, blunt-tipped, medium-thick-skinned, greenish-yellow, turning bright yellow on ripening. Flowering and fruiting throughout the year.

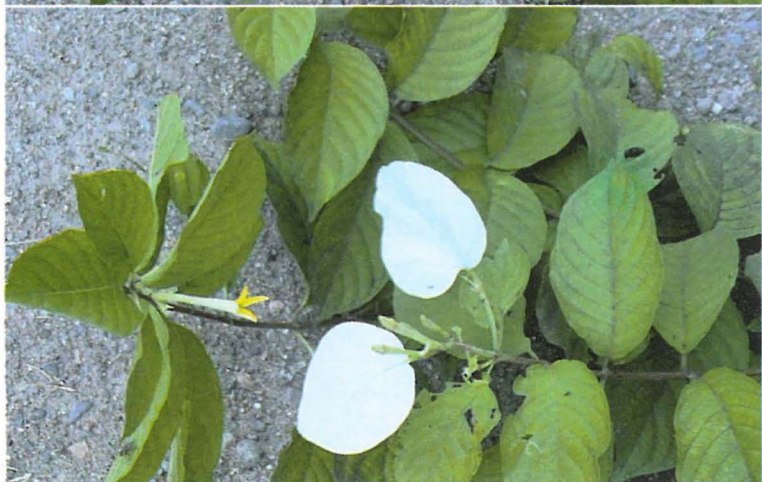
Habitat. This is the common banana found on tropical lowland areas where the soils are well drained and fertile.

Distribution. Widely cultivated in the tropics including all regions of Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁹. Dopamine, norepinephrine, salsolinol, melatonin, tryptamine, 5-hydroxytryptamine, campesterol, daucosterol, sitoindoside I and II, sitoindosterol I to IV, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, alanine, phenylalanine, aspartic acid, arginine, banana lectin ban-lec-1, banlec-1, glutamic acid, glycine, histidine, leucine, isoleucine, lysine, methionine, alpha-glucanphosphorylase, proline, serine, threonine, tryptophan, tyrosine, valine, vanillic acid, syringic acid, syringin, 3-4-dihydroxybenzaldehyde, benzyl alcohol glucoside, 3-4-benzopyrene, emenolone, iarenolone, delphinidin, triterpenes and sesquiterpenes, carbohydrates, vitamins, lipids.

*Biological Activity*¹⁰⁻¹⁵. Hypoglycemic, antihypertensive, antihemolytic, allergenic, clastogenic, antisecretory, antiulcer, antibacterial, antifungal, desmutagenic, cholesterol inhibition activity, dermatitis improvement activity, spasmolytic, anthelmintic, antiyeast, antilithic.

(continued on page 276)



Mussaenda ferruginea K. Schum.

Mussaenda ferruginea* K. Schum.*Rubiaceae**

Local Names : oliticne (Sosoningko, Morobe); aganapa (Awala, Northern Province); ngadral (Kurti, Manus Province).

Description. Scandent shrub, 3-6m high, sometimes forming dense masses around the tree trunks. Leaves elliptic, alternate, short-acuminate; base obtuse, margin entire. Twigs and flowers rust brown. Flowers in terminal, 3-branched cymes, corolla tube deep yellow; 4-5 petals with long stigma and styles within the petals. Found all year round in form of a weed.

Habitat. Rain forests, especially in clearings.

Distribution. From Celebes to Papua New Guinea.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁻³. One cup of the diluted stem sap is drunk daily for the treatment of malaria and fever. The sap from a single leaf is swallowed to ease a cough. Fresh flower styles are chewed and swallowed to treat stomach pain and peptic disorders.

References:

- 1) Woodley E. (ed.); Medicinal Plants in Papua New Guinea, Part 1; (1991), Morobe Province, Wau Ecology Institute Handbook No.11, pg.123.
- 2) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 44.
- 3) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Nicotiana tabacum L.

Nicotiana tabacum* L.*Solanaceae****(syn. *Nicotiana chinensis* Fisch. Ex Lehm.; *Nicotiana mexicana* Schltdl.; *Nicotiana mexicana* var. *rubriflora* Dunal; *Nicotiana pilosa* Dunal)**

Local Names : brus (pidgin); kena (Wapenamanda, Enga); sok (Mendi, Southern Highlands); kuku siemu (Agehenembo, Northern Province); yaki (Kangananan, Sepik); sakue (Yangoru, East Sepik Province)

English Names : tobacco, flowering tobacco.

Description. A coarse stout annual herb to 2 m high with a long tapering root. Stem erect, unbranched, cylindrical, solid, green, thickly set with soft viscid hairs. Leaves large, alternate, simple, numerous, covered with sticky hairs, shortly stalked, ovate-lanceolate or ovate, acute, entire, bright green, paler beneath, mid-rib thick, lateral vein curved at the margins. Inflorescence a terminal, rounded or oval panicle, with a few short branches; Flowers not numerous, spreading horizontally, shortly stalked, cream, pink or green-white, bracts linear, trumpet shaped. Fruit a capsule with many minute seeds.

Habitat. Cultivated by intercropping in food gardens.

Distribution. Originating from South America, the plant is cultivated in most tropical and sub-tropical countries for its leaves.

*Constituents*¹. More than 2500 compounds have been identified in tobacco. The main active ingredients are alkaloids of the pyridine group, especially nicotine, and in smaller amounts nornicotine and anabasine. Many essential oils are present in fresh tobacco leaves.

*Biological Activity*²⁻⁷. Mutagenic, bronchoconstrictor, abortifacient, insecticidal, carcinogenic, antiviral, convulsant, clastogenic, insect repellent, toxic effect (general), antibacterial, cardiovascular effects, blood pressure effect (biphasic), antifungal, larvicidal, anorexic, stimulant, narcotic.

*Traditional Uses*⁸⁻¹⁰. Leaves are heated and rubbed into the hair to kill lice. Young leaf tips are chewed and swallowed to relieve stomach ache. Leaf decoction is drunk to treat gonorrhea. Leaf sap is squeezed on to sores. The leaves are rolled and smoked. The juice from the leaves is extracted and drunk to treat snakebites.

(continued on page 277)



Ocimum basilicum L.

Ocimum basilicum* L.*Lamiaceae****(syn. *O. americanum* L., *O. minimum* L.)**

Local Names : herupi (Gaire, Central Province); loka (Hula, Central Province); loga (Rigo, Central Province); kewe (Murti, Manus Province).

English Names : basil, sweet basil, holy or sacred basil.

Description. An erect, low growing annual herb, 0.5 – 1 m tall. Leaves light green silky, oblong-ovate to oblong, opposite, acuminate, finely toothed to entire margins; base narrowed, cuneate, petiole up to 8 cm long. Flowers white or purple, zygomorphic, about 2 cm across, in whorls borne in the angles of the leaves. Fruit formed of 4 small nutlets covered by the dry calyx. The plant has a distinctive smell and flavor of camphor. Flowers and fruit usually available throughout the year.

Habitat. Grows best in warm climates, requires light and well-drained, rich soil or compost.

Distribution. Native to tropical Asia, it is widely distributed in the South Pacific. It is mostly cultivated in Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁶. Essential oils, fat and fatty acids, apigenin, apigenin-7-0-glucuronide, luteolin, luteolin-7-*O*-glucuronide, orientin, gratissimin, sugars, aesculin, aesculetin, caffeic acid, 1,8-cineole, *p*-coumaric acid, *p*-cymene, limonene, linalool, methylchaviol, methyl cinnamate, myrcene, alpha- and beta-pinene, quercetin, quercetin-3-*O*-diglucoside, rutin, safrole, alpha-terpinene, tryptophan, beta-sitosterol, phenyl propanoids, tannins.

*Biological Activity*⁷⁻¹⁶. Antibacterial, antiyeast, insecticidal, antifungal, insect repellent activity, larvicidal, antimutagenic, antiulcer, gastric secretory inhibition, ulcerogenic, anthelmintic, acid neutralization, antimycobacterial, antihepatotoxic, antiamebic, smooth muscle relaxant, antioxidant, antiedema, anti-inflammatory, hypotensive, analgesic, anticonvulsant, CNS depressant, antitumour, molluscicidal, antidiarrhoeal, antiascariasis.

Traditional Uses^{17,18}. The whole plant is boiled in a pot and a patient with fever held over the steam and covered in blankets. Sweating is induced and afterwards the condition usually improves. The fresh young leaves of the following four plants: *Ocimum basilicum*, *Acalypha wilkesiana*, *Hibiscus rosa-sinensis*, and *Euodia hortensis* are mixed together and boiled in a pot. The patient suffering from either pneumonia, malaria, pain, or fever is steamed in a similar manner. The leaves are chewed to give temporary relief to toothache. A twig with the leaves is gently rubbed over the injured ligaments, injury of the bones, fractures, or sprains.

(continued on page 278)



Oenanthe javanica (Blume) DC.

Oenanthe javanica* (Blume) DC.*Apiaceae****(syn. *Oenanthe stolonifera* (Roxb.) DC.)**

Local Names : igundaaurautu (Taunade, Central Province); takae (Wapenamanda, Enga).

English Names : water dropwort, indian pennywort, water celery, water parsley.

Description. A perennial, glabrous, often aquatic herb. Stems erect or ascending from a creeping base, hollow, 10-100 cm long, much branched, sometimes tinged with red. Leaves alternate; petiole up to 12 cm, with membranous margin. Leaf-blade oblong to ovate in outline, above dark green and dull, beneath light colour with transparent nerves. Inflorescence compound, many flowered umbel, terminal and opposite the leaves, flowers small, white. Fruit schizocarp, glabrous; mericarps 2-3mm x 0.5-1mm, with swollen ribs, marginal ones are more prominent than the dorsal ones.

Habitat. Occurs wild in swampy localities, along streams and in wet grasslands and clearing, at sea level to 2800 m altitude. It thrives in warm wet areas.

Distribution. Common in the highland region of Papua New Guinea.

Constituents¹⁻⁴. Alkaloids, apiol, para-coumaric acid, arachic acid, behenic acid, camphene, carvacrol, cerotic acid, daucosterol, eugenol, eugenol-beta-D-glucoside, faltarindiol, faltarinol, ferulic acid, glucose, hyperoside, lignoceric acid, linoleic acid, linolenic acid, myristicin, oenanthoside A, persicarin, neophytadiene, phytol, phytol acetate, betapinene, pinoresinol-beta-D-glucoside, isorhamnetin, betasitosterol, stearic acid, stigmasterol, stigmasterol-3-O-beta-D-glucoside.

Biological Activity⁵⁻⁷. Antimutagenic (weak), analgesic, antifungal, antihyperglycemic, insulin release stimulation.

Traditional Uses⁸. Leaves are chewed with wild ginger and traditional ash salt as a poison antidote. Stem is chewed and swallowed to treat a cough. The leaves are rubbed on forehead to cure headaches.

References:

- 1) Yuan, H.F., *Bot. Bull. Acad. Sin.*, (1977), 18, 32-.
- 2) Sato, T., *et al.*, *Yakugaku Zasshi*, (1977), 97, 698-.
- 3) Fujita, T., *et al.*, *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.*, (1995), 59, 526-528.
- 4) Nakahara, K., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (2002), 50 (17), 4796-4802.
- 5) Park, J.C., *et al.*, *Han'Guk Yongyang Siklyong Hakhoe Chi*, (1994), 23 (1), 116-119.
- 6) Sharma, S.K. and Singh, V.P., *Indian Drugs*, (1979), 16, 289-291.
- 7) Yang, X.B., *et al.*, *Acta Pharmacol Sinica*, (2000), 21 (3), 239-242.
- 8) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 45.



Oxalis corniculata L.

Oxalis corniculata* L.*Oxalidaceae**

Local Names : kokavu (Kami, Eastern Highlands); zafosri (Kumano/Kafe, Eastern Highlands).

English Name : wood sorrel, yellow sorrel.

Description. Small creeping perennial herb, 10-20 cm high, rooting at nodes when in contact with the soil. Leaves alternate, long-petiolate, trifoliate (clover-like in appearance), the leaflets obcordate with a conspicuous notched apex, each leaflet up to 2 cm long. Flowers yellow, 5-merous, borne in axillary few-flowered inflorescences. Fruit a sub-cylindrical capsule up to 20 cm long containing numerous black seeds. Flowers and fruit available throughout the year.

Habitat. Common in lawns, grassland and enclosures, damp shady areas, roadsides, pastures, and plantations.

Distribution. Found everywhere in Papua New Guinea but most commonly in the Highlands.

*Constituents*¹⁻³. Ascorbic acid, dehydroascorbic acid, fatty acid esters, oxalic acid, glyoxylic acid, octacosan-1-ol, pyruvic acid, beta-sitosterol, vitexin, isovitexin, vitexin-2''-0-beta-d-glucopyranosid E.

*Biological Activity*⁴⁻⁷. Antihypertensive, chronotropic effect, inotropic effect, smooth muscle relaxant, estrogenic (weak activity), antibacterial, hypoglycaemic.

Traditional Uses^{8,9}. The whole plant is pulped, sap extracted and drunk to treat syphilis and prostrate cancer. The leaves are used to clean wounds. The whole plant is crushed, chewed and spat onto a burn.

References:

- 1) Patnaik, K.K., and Samal, N., *Pharmazie*, (1975), 30 (3), 194-.
- 2) Ahmad, M.U., *et al.*, *J. Bangladesh Chem. Soc.*, (1996), 9 (1), 13-17.
- 3) Gunasegaran, R., *Fitoterapia*, (1992), 63 (1), 89-90.
- 4) Achola, K.J., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1995), 33 (3), 247-249.
- 5) Ali, N.A.A., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2001), 4, 173-179.
- 6) Tewari, P.V., *et al.*, *J. Res. Indian Med. Yoga Homeopathy*, (1976), II, 7-12.
- 7) Kumagai, T., *et al.*, *Proc. Jap Acad.*, (1945), 21, 448-453.
- 8) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.
- 9) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 45.



Pandanus tectorius Solms

Pandanus tectorius* Solms*Pandanaceae**

Local Names : marita (Kokopo, East New Britain); marite (Pala language); foram (Lamekot language); masap, vap-masap (Ugana language); halewa bonebonei (Alotau, Milne Bay).

Description. Tree-like plant; leaves 1-2 m long, 7-12 cm wide, long-acuminate. Male inflorescence contracted, pendulous; axis, bracts and heads white. Lower bract ending in a long whip like point 1-1.2 m long. Upper bract acuminate but not whip like, 50-30-20 cm long. In the axil of each bract is a catkin-like head, 7-10 cm long. Stamens 15-40, in stalked bundles. Composite fruit globose-ellipsoid, when ripe greenish-yellow. Fingers 6-8 cm long, 4-5 cm wide, each formed of 8-17 adnate achenes (nuts). Old fingers lying on the ground do not divide into their separate nuts. The lower parts of the fingers are chewed for their sugar content; the leaves serve as rain-hoods. Plant flowers in May.

Habitat. Mainly on the fore shore on sandy soil and in grassland.

Distribution. Distributed throughout the Pacific Island, and common in Papua New Guinea coasts.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁴. Isolariciresinol, (-) lyoniresinol, (+) pinoresinol, (+) pinoresinol-4'-O-beta-D-glucopyranoside, (+) syringaresinol, campesterol, daucosterol, betasitostenone, beta-sitosterol, stigmast-4-ene-3-6-dione, stigmasterol, physcion, blumenol C glucoside, betacaryophyllene, epoxycaryophyllene, farnesol acetate, alphahumulene, (+) dearabinosyl pneumonantheside, (6S-9R) roseoside, vomifoliol, borneol acetate, camphene, geraniol, geraniol acetate, linalool, cis- and trans-betaocimene, alphaterpineol, cirsilineol, benzyl acetate, phenyl acetonitrile, cinnamic acid ethyl ester, cinnamyl acetate, eugenol, palmitic acid, stearic acid.

Biological Activity^{5,6}. Diuretic, radical scavenging effect, uterine stimulant (weak activity).

Traditional Uses^{7,8}. Bark is scraped in *Zingiber* leaf, and juice is extracted into a cup and drunk to sedate mental patients. Small portion of young root of the plant is cut and heated over a fire and crushed using a smooth stone; the juice is extracted on to the prick from the stonefish, or a bite or wound caused by any other fish to stop the pain as well as healing the wounds.

(continued on page 278)



Pangium edule Reinw.

Pangium edule* Reinw.*Flacourtiaceae**

Local Names : puga (Agenehembo, Northern Province); maing (Yangoru, East Sepik Province); murok (Kurti, Manus Province); tobo, mapak (Kuanua, East New Britain).

English Name : football fruit.

Description. Tree, 25-30 m tall, trunk to 1 m in diameter, with 3-5 m triangular buttresses. Twigs thick, with distinct leaf scars. Leaves alternate, crowded at the twig-tips, ovate, acute or acuminate, others ovate in outline but 3-5 lobed, or roundish ovate, entire or lobed, 10-30 x 8-25 cm cordate, glossy when the tree is mature; base roundish or cordate; petiole about as long as the blade, 10-45 cm. Flowers large and greenish, unisexual, incompletely dioeciously, axillary, 3-4 cm across; calyx almost globose, closed, at flowering disrupted into 2-3(-4) segments, deciduous; petals usually 5, rarely 4 or 6, with a large scale within each. Fruit oval and about the size of a large husked coconut, brown and rough-surfaced. Seed flat and grayish-brown, 5 cm long. Flowering and fruiting at the end of January and in February, and again in July and in August.

Habitat. Abundant on limestone areas, especially beside riverbanks. It grows in high altitude areas of about 2000-3000 m above sea level and lower altitude too.

Distribution. Widely distributed and abundantly found in all parts of Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹. Lipids, phenolics, oleic acid, linoleic acid, chlorophyll, tocol.

*Biological Activity*¹. Antioxidant.

Traditional Uses^{2,3}. The mature fruit is edible; however, the seeds are extremely poisonous. The fruit is sliced and juice applied to sores and cuts. Leaves are heated on a fire and placed around the head and covered with a piece of cloth as a treatment for head lice. An inflamed knee, swollen and painful joints are treated by exposing the affected part to hot vapour produced by heating the inner portion of bark over a hot stone. The crushed bark of a mature tree is cooked together with a soup and is given to the mothers with new born babies so that when the mother breast-feeds the child, the child will grow healthier and stronger. It is believed to prevent all kinds of illnesses at an earlier stage.

References:

- 1) Andarwulan, N., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (8), 3158-3163.
- 2) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 46.
- 3) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Passiflora foetida L.

Passiflora foetida* L.*Passifloraceae**

Local Names : kifa (Vanapa, Central Province); pasikolo (Rigo, Central Province); dumdum (Kokopo, East New Britain); lopi (Meramera, West New Britain Province).

English Names : passion-flower, love-in-a-mist, wild passion fruit, stinking passion-flower.

Description. A herbaceous plant with slender vine, with tereted stems, covered with prominently villous hairs. Leaves ovate to oblong-ovate, 6 to 9 cm long, thin, shallowly three-lobed or often only sinuate, ciliate, acute or acuminate and with cordate base. Flower solitary, white or pinkish, about 3 cm in diameter, subtended by a prominent involucre of 3 bracts which are 1- to 3- pinnately divided into numerous segments, the ultimate segments glandular. Sepals about 1.5cm long, pale, petals about as long as the sepals, white or pinkish. Corona 3-seriated, with slender segments. Fruit dry, inflated, ovoid, and 3 to 5 cm long, with many seeds. All parts of the plant have a strong disagreeable odour. Flowers and fruits available throughout the year.

Habitat. Found in secondary forest types, in thickets, roadsides, plantation margins, rough pastures, and in logged over opened areas.

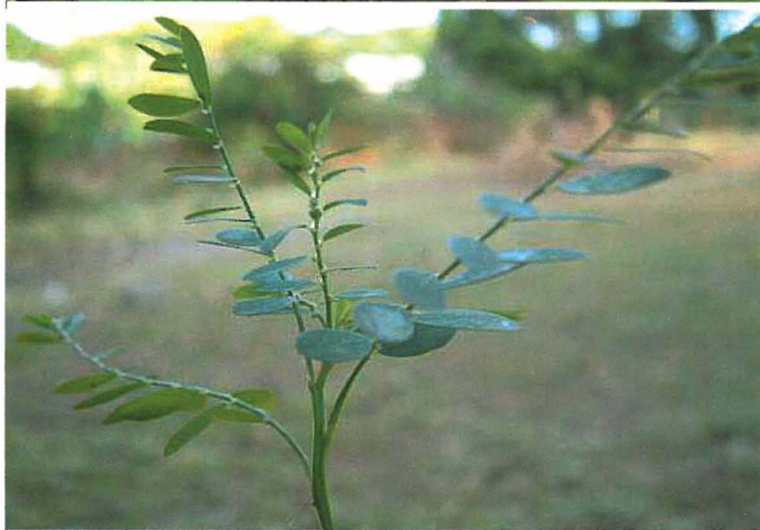
Distribution. Native to Brazil. Found in low altitude areas throughout Papua New Guinea in well-drained and fertile soil.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁷. Linoleic acid, linolenic acid, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, passiflorin A, passiflorin B, passiflorin C, cosmoisin, cynaroside, schaftoside, isoschaftoside, vitexin, isovitexin, 2"-xylosylvitexin, 2"-xylosylisovitexin, vicenin 2, apigenin, 4'-7-dimethoxyapigenin, 4-7-di-O-methylapigenin, chrysoeriol, cynaroside, kaempferol, luteolin, pachypodol, ermanin, deidaclin, tetraphyllin A, tetraphyllin B, tetraphyllin B sulphate, volkenin, linamarinethyl, 5-hydroxytryptamine, sucrose, galactose, glucose.

*Biological Activity*⁵. Insect feeding deterrent (leaves).

*Traditional Uses*⁸. Leaves are crushed into water and solution drunk as an antidote when bitten by a Papuan Black Snake. Alternatively, fresh young leaves are mashed and massaged on the snakebite wound soon after the bite. Leaves of *Passiflora foetida* and *Erythrina variegata* are mashed together and squeezed; the resulting juice is drunk to induce sleep or treat sleeping disorders.

(continued on page 278)



Phyllanthus niruri L.

Phyllanthus niruri* L.**Euphorbiaceae***

(syn. *Diasperus niruri* (L.) Kuntze; *Phyllanthus asperulatus* Hutch.; *Phyllanthus filiformis* Pavon ex Baillon; *Phyllanthus lathyroides* Kunth)

Local Names : ningi (Yangoru, East Sepik Province); ndron pei (Kurti, Manus Province).

English Names : eruption plant, common leaf-flower, necklace leaf-flower.

Description. An erect annual herb of about 30-50 cm high. Leaves are simple, distichous, elliptic-oblong, alternate in two rows with a narrow triangular stipules; petioles ca. 0.5 mm long; blade membranous or thin-papery, oblong or elliptic-oblong, green, 3-10 mm long, 2-5 mm wide, base rounded, apex obtuse or rounded and often apiculate. Flowers are small, with a greenish 6 lobed perianth, separately male and female, singly or 2-3 together from the axils, male flowers with 3 stamens, female flowers with a 3-celled ovary and 3 bifid styles. Fruit a 3-celled smooth globose capsule. Seed wedge shaped rounded and longitudinally ribbed on the back, light brown. Flowering and fruiting season is from January to October.

Habitat. Found on road sides, abandoned fields, grazing lands, waste places or forest edges.

Distribution. Originating in India, the plant usually occurs as a weed throughout the hotter parts. Now widespread throughout the tropics and subtropics including Papua New Guinea.

Constituents¹⁻⁴. Astragalin, (+)-catechin, (-)-epi-catechin, (+)-gallo catechin, (-)-epi-catechin-3-gallate, (-)-epi-gallo catechin-3-O-gallate, (-)-limonene, (-)-epi-gallo catechin, 4-hydroxy-lintetralin, 4-hydroxy-sesamin, 4-methoxy-nor-securinine, 2,3-dimethoxy-oxo-lintetralin, 24-isopropyl cholesterol, ascorbic acid, beta-sitosterol, corilagin, cymene, demethylenedioxy niranthin, dotriacontanoic acid, ellagic acid, eriodictyol-7-O-alpha-L-rhamnoside, estradiol, fisetin-4-O-beta-D-glucoside, gallic acid, geranin, hinokinin, niranthin, hydroxy niranthin, hypophyllanthin, lintetralin, iso-lintetralin, iso-quercitrin, kaempferol-4-O-alpha-L-rhamnoside, linnanthin, linoleic acid, linolenic acid, lupeol acetate, lupeol, niranthin, nirphyllin, nirtetralin, nirurin, nirurine, nirurinetin, nor-securinine, phyllanthanol, phyllanthanone, phyllanthanol, phyllanthin, phyllanthine, phyllester, phyllnirurin, phyllochrysin, phylletrin, phylltetralin, quercetin, quercetrin, repandusinic acid, ricinoleic acid, rutin, salicylic acid methyl ester, seco-4-hydroxy-lintetralin, *trans*-phytol, triacontan-1-ol.

(continued on page 279)



Piper betle L.

Piper betle* L.*Piperaceae**

Local Names : daka (Pidgin); raurau (Gaire, Central Province); bala (Nasingalatu, Morobe); kimu (Rigo, Central Province); venge (Kokopo, East New Britain Province).

English Names : betel leaf vine, betel leaf pepper, betel pepper.

Description. Slender creeper with adventitious roots. Leaves palmately nerved, alternate, heart shaped, acuminate and shining on both sides, base obtuse or pointed. Stems glabrous, sulcate, thickened at the nodes. Inflorescence in drooping, dense axillary spike, consisting of male and female flowers. Fruit or berry is globose and hairy at the apex (rarely produced) or is cylindrical, fleshy composite of berries. All parts of plant exude a special aroma. Flowering period is during May to August.

Habitat. Wild in scrub; planted in gardens, and also found or grown wild in shrub and secondary forest.

Distribution. Found mostly in the lowland areas of Papua New Guinea where the soil is fertile and well drained.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁹. Cadinene, alphaamorphene, alphacadinol, caryophyllene, betacaroyphyllene, germacrene D, ursolic acid, 3-beta-acetyl ursolic acid, camphene, carvacrol, cineol, paracymene, (+) limonene, myrcene, alpha- & beta-pinene, terpinene, terpineol, anethole, catechol and derivatives, chavibetol, chavibetol acetate, chavicol, estragole, terpineol acetate, eugenol and derivatives, phenylpyruvic acid, allylpyrocatechol, safrole, arecoline, cepharadione A, piperine, piperlongumine, ascorbic acid, betacarotene, dotriacontanoic acid, stearic acid, tocopherol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, diosgenin.

Biological Activity^{8, 10-15}. Cytotoxic, hypotensive, antimycobacterial, antioxidant, carcinogenic, carcinogenesis inhibition activity, antifertility, antibacterial, antifungal, antiyeast, clastogenic, testosterone level increase, antitumour, anthelmintic, embryotoxic, spermicidal, antispasmodic, respiratory depressant, uterine relaxant, skeletal muscle relaxant.

(continued on page 280)



Pipturus argenteus (Forst.) Wedd.

Pipturus argenteus* (Forst.) Wedd.*Urticaceae**

Local Names : ritsiring (Koheno, Buka Island, North Solomon); tsitsiring (Tohatsi, Buka Island, North Solomon); hulious (Kuhi, Buka Island, North Solomon); kwelakwela (Alotau, Milne Bay); kaligalamo (Rigo, Central Province).

English Name : native mulberry.

Description. Tree, 3-6 m tall. Leaves alternate, acuminate, up to about 12 cm long and about half as wide, oval in shape with toothed margins, dark green above and grayish-green beneath, base cordate to obtuse; flowers in small globose clusters grouped at interval along the slender stalks arising in the forks of the leaves. False-berry 5-9 mm across, whitish.

Habitat. One of most common trees of secondary forest; grows well in rainforest area and common in cool places along rivers and creeks.

Distribution. Widely distributed throughout Papua New Guinea.

Constituents. None reported.

*Biological Activity*¹. Weak antibacterial.

*Traditional Uses*²⁻⁶. A woman in labour drinks infusion prepared from the fresh bark to aid birth. Leaf infusion is also used to induce labour. Dried entire plant is used to treat a variety of conditions including sores, boils, aching teeth, dysentery, cold, cough, asthma, stomachache, tuberculosis, malaria and headache. Plant is also used as an abortifacient. Fresh leaf juice is applied on sores, and drunk to treat a cough. Rainwater collected from the leaves is used in treatment of asthma. Fresh root juice is drunk to treat malaria and coughs. Scraped roots are chewed with betel nut and lime, and the red mixture rubbed into centipede bites. Alternatively leaves may be crushed and applied directly to the bite. Leaves of *Pipturus argenteus* are boiled together with the leaves of *Alstonia spectabilis*, solution cooled and drunk to treat cough, cold and flu. Young leaves of the plant are collected together with the leaves of *Hibiscus tiliaceus* and squeezed in little water. The solution is drunk immediately to treat urticaria and itchiness resulting from ingestion of the raw leaves or stalk of the taro (*Colocasia esculenta*) plant.

References:

- 1) SundarRao, K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (1), 3-6.
- 2) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 55-61.
- 3) Holdsworth, D.K., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18, 33-44.
- 4) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 5) Nick, A., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1995), 49 (3), 147-156.
- 6) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Pittosporum ferrugineum Dryand. ex Aiton

Pittosporum ferrugineum* Dryand. ex Aiton*Pittospraceae**

Local Names : boedobu (Boku, Central Province); finamueta (Kami, Eastern Highlands Province).

English Names : rusty pittosporum.

Description. Tree to 8-15 m tall with densely hairy new growth. Leaves dark green, alternate, often close together and then apparently opposite or in whorls of 3-4; oblong to oblong-elliptic, acuminate, entire or curved teeth. Petiole 1.5-3 cm long. Terminal groups of white flowers followed by terminal groups of yellow capsules containing orange seeds; each florescence sub-tended by 3-4 whorled leaves. Calyx-lobes 5, narrow, acute, 1.5 mm long. Petals 5, white to cream coloured, the lower halves united to a tube, the upper spreading stamens 5, 4-5 mm long. Ovary 1, 2-5-celled, with 1 style. Capsule globose or elliptic, 2-celled, cells many-seeded. Flowers in April-May, and again in September-October.

Habitat. Commonly found in secondary forest. Grows in dry rain forest, preferred habitat is beach forest.

Distribution. Malesia to the Solomon Islands.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses^{1,2}. The bark is used as a poison antidote; the bark is shredded, baked in bamboo and eaten with traditional ash salt and green vegetables to enable a victim to vomit poison. The root bark is pressed into the cavity of an aching tooth to give temporary relief. A mixture of chewed bark and traditional salt is dripped into nose to treat enlarged spleen caused by malaria, and also for stomach ache.

References:

- 1) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 48.
- 2) Holdsworth, D. and Sakulas, H., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1986), 24 (1), 31-40.



Plectranthus scutellarioides (L.) R. Br.

Plectranthus scutellarioides* (L.) R. Br.*Lamiaceae****(syn. *Coleus scutellarioides* var. *scutellarioides*)**

Local Names : ka (Kuanua language); mongko (Siwai, Bougainville); kamali (Kurti, Manus Province).

English Name : coleus

Description. A well-known foliage plant, which varies greatly in appearance. The wild plants are 1-1.2 m tall and have ovate, acute, toothed leaves, both sides smutty-green or black-purple, or only black-purple beneath; not markedly pubescent. The leaves of cultivated plants are very variable; the forms depend from circular to lanceolate and linear; the margin may be coarsely, often irregularly serrate, comb-like incised or pinnate-lobed. The colour is not easy to describe, including shades from black, through brown, orange and yellow, to white, the pubescent is usually thick, tomentose or woolly. Flowers sky-blue or white, in false-spikes 10-30 cm long; verticillasters many-flowered. Calyx 5-toothed, the upper tooth ovate, the other 4 much smaller. Corolla long-exserted; limb 2-lipped, upper lip 3(-4)-lobed, lower lip undivided, boat-shaped. Stamens 4; style with a bifid stigma, exerted.

Habitat. From lowlands to high altitude, forest margins, grasslands, and also cultivated in gardens.

Distribution. From India, Malesia to Polynesia.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses¹⁻³. Juice squeezed from the new soft leaves are applied to the sores. Shoots and leaves from the purple-black variety are squeezed into a cup and taken with a pinch of salt to induce abortion and remove afterbirths. The plant is also reported to be used for abortion in Vanuatu. The leaf extracts are used to treat leprosy. The sap from the black-purple variety is used for tattooing.

References:

- 1) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.
- 2) Bourdy, G. and Walter, A., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1992), 37 (3), 179-196.
- 3) Peekel, P.G., Flora of the Bismarck Archipelago for Naturalists, (1984), Kristen Press, Madang, Papua New Guinea, pp. 488.



Plumeria rubra L.

Plumeria rubra* L.*Apocynaceae****(syn. *Plumeria acutifolia* Poir.)**

Local Names : frangipani (Gazelle Peninsula, East New Britain); prengipeni (Kurti, Manus Province); siale (Todura, Central Province); sale (Boku, Central Province); pegi-peggi (Kuanua, East New Britain).
English Names : plumeria, frangipani, temple tree.

Description. Tree, to 25 feet, all parts with abundant milky sap; twigs flesh, 2-3 cm thick. Leaves alternate, broadly elliptic to obovate or oblong-lanceolate, to 20 inches long, obtuse to acuminate, with prominent marginal connecting vein, glabrous to densely pubescent beneath, petioles to 4.5 inches long. Flowers showy, 5-petalled, inflorescence rather open, corolla salverform, to 4.5 inches across, white with yellow center to various shades of rose and yellow, tube to 1 inch long; follicles to 1 foot long. Flowers usually available throughout the year.

Habitat. Prefers partial shade or partial sun to full sun; soil should be dry. Commonly grown in yards for ornamental purposes.

Distribution. Native from Mexico to Panama, and widely cultivated in warm areas. Found throughout Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁷. Monoterpenes, plumieride, paracymene, citral, fulvoplumierin, linalool, alpha- and beta-pinene, 1,8-cineol, geraniol, geranial, neral, plumericin, iso-plumericin, alpha-amyrin, benzoquinone derivatives, 4-hydroxyacetaphenone, iso-amylsalicylate, lupeol, rubrinol, oleanolic acid, plumenoside, plumeric acid, taraxasterol, taraxasterol acetate, plumerinine, cardinene, para-cymene, citral, liriiodendrin, beta-ionol, stigmasterol, cardinene, beta-farnesene, *trans-trans*-farnesol, cinnamic acid, decanoic acid, lauric acid, nonanoic acid, octanoic acid, beta-ocimene, para-coumaric acid, kaempferol, melilotic acid, quercetin, syringic acid, vanillic acid, caproic acid, bornesitol, plumeruboside.

Biological Activity^{5,8-13}. Uterine stimulant effect, antifungal, antiyeast, antiviral, antibacterial, cytotoxic, anticlastogenic, antitumour, analgesic, anesthetic, antispasmodic, hypoglycemic.

(continued on page 281)



Pometia pinnata J.R. & G. Forster

Pometia pinnata* J.R. & G. Forster*Sapindaceae**

Local Names : taun (Pidgin); ibula (West New Britain); ton (Taskul, New Hanover); lavakoko (Pinikidu, New Ireland).

Description. Large, slightly buttressed tree about 20-30 m high, densely hairy when young, when older completely glabrous. Leaves large, alternate, pinnately compound, 18-30 cm long, with prominent veins and serrate margins. Leaflets in 6-8 pairs, opposite, elliptical and unequal, bright red when young, upper leaflets larger than lower ones. Flowers small, regular, 5 parted, whitish except for red stamens and arranged in dense panicles, inconspicuous and lack petals. Fruit spherical, somewhat green dull red to bright red, globose drupe to 4 cm broad containing whitish or white translucent pulp surrounding a large seed. Fruit available from March to May.

Habitat. Found in lowland forest, forest edges, on rocky soil, and often cultivated in village gardens.

*Constituents*¹⁻². Oleanolic acid, lignin, tannins, anthocyanidins.

*Biological Activity*³⁻⁵. Antiprotozoan, antimicrobial, cytotoxic (weak activity).

Traditional Uses^{4,6}. Fresh stem bark is chewed and the juice swallowed to relieve asthma and alleviate abdominal pains. Dried entire plant is used for abdominal pains, dysentery and fever. Fresh sap squeezed from the bark and young leaves is drunk by women as an oral contraceptive. A decoction of the bark is used to treat mouth cancer.

References:

- 1) Chand, V.S., and Croft, K., *Fiji Agr. J.*, (1980), 42, 51-52.
- 2) Croft, K.D., and Tu'ipulota, R., *South Pacific J. Nat. Sci.*, (1980), 1, 45.
- 3) Bhakuni, D.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1988), 26 (11), 883-904.
- 4) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 55-61.
- 5) Yang, L.L., *et al.*, *Cancer Lett.*, (2000), 157 (1), 65-75.
- 6) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1983), 21 (4), 161-168.



Pongamia pinnata (L.) Pierre

***Pongamia pinnata* (L.) Pierre**
(syn. *Pongamia glabra* Vent.)

Fabaceae

Local Names : poklen (Manus Island); vailail (Kuanua, East New Britain Province).

English Names : poonga-oil tree, pongam, karum tree, indian beech.

Description. Tree, 5-10 m high. Leaves imparipinnate, the upper leaves with 3 leaflets; leaflets generally in 2-3 pairs, elliptic, acuminate, 7-15 x 4-9 cm, glabrous, pointed at the tip. Racemes axillary, many-axis; standard silky-hairy on the back. Calyx campunulate, truncate, with obscure teeth; petals clawed; standard roundish, with downward point auricles at the base, wing oblong; stamens 10, all united to a tube; ovary 2-ovulate. Flowers pink, light purple or white. Pods oblong-ellipsoid, thick, compressed, and leathery to woody, indehiscent 1-2 seeded. Flowers bloom in September.

Habitat. Commonly found on the foreshores and waterways; grows on most soil types and prefers humid and subtropical environments.

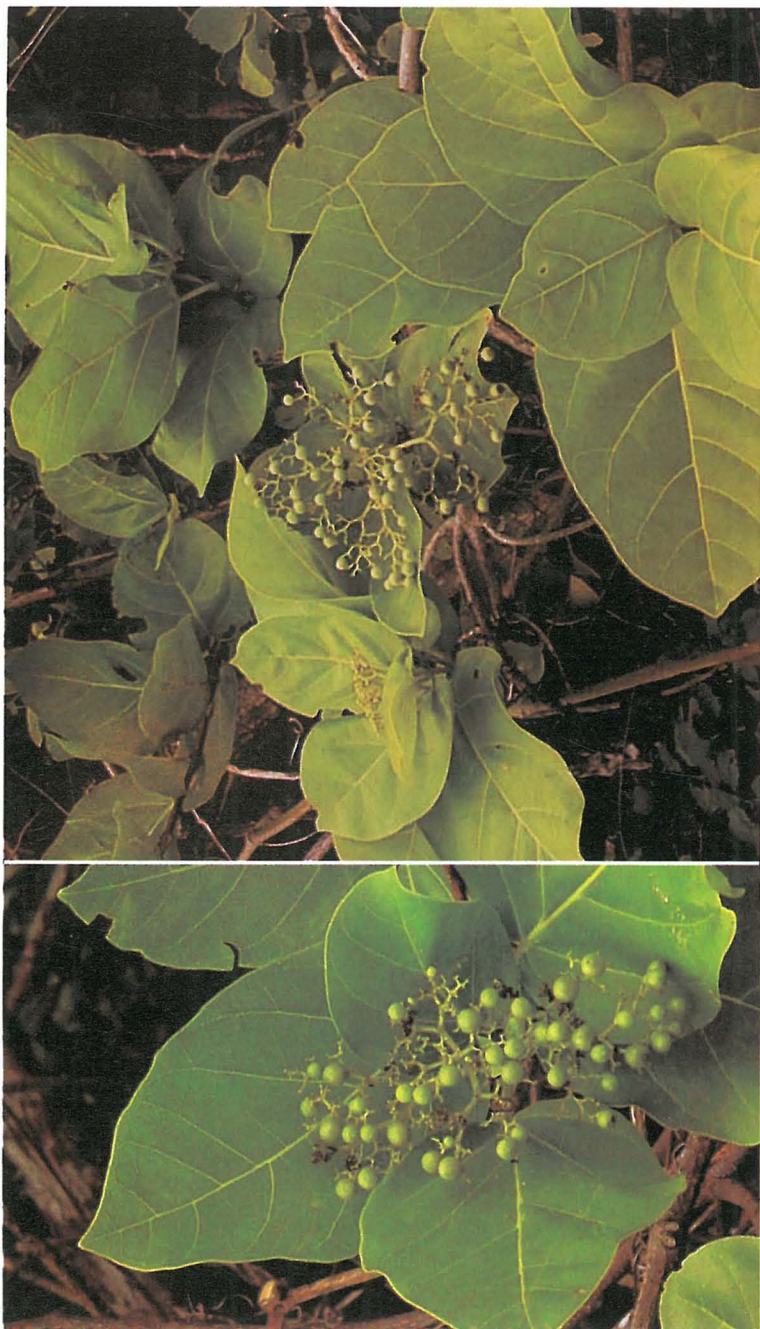
Distribution. Native to the Asian subcontinent, this species has been introduced to humid tropical lowlands and is found along coasts and river banks in Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Betulinic acid, glabrosaponin, lupenone, lupeol, friedelin, friedlin, ponganone I-XI, fisetin tetramethylether, flavonoid derivatives, 3,7-dimethoxyflavone, glabrachromene I & II, glabone, glabra II, glabrachalcone, kaempferol, kanjone, kanugin, pongagallone A & B, quercimeritin, pongone, populnin, pinnatin, pongachalcone I & II, pongachromene, karamjachromene, karunjin, ovalichromene B, ovalifolin, ovalitenin B, arachidic acid, arachidonic acid, behenic acid, fatty acids, hiragonic acid, oleic acid, stearic acid, myristic acid, linoleic acid, visnaginone, ovaltenone,

*Biological Activity*⁹⁻¹⁶. Antimalarial, antiviral, antibacterial, insecticidal, antihyperglycemic, antinematodal, wound healing acceleration, antioxidant, antiulcer, analgesic, anti-inflammatory, growth inhibitor.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁷⁻¹⁹. Leaves are squeezed and mixed with water, the solution is drunk and used to bathe a patient with fever. A small amount of the cooled solution is given to a crying baby as a sedative. The young new leaves are squeezed in sea-water and drunk to relieve diarrhoea and dysentery. The plant is also used as an antifertility agent.

(continued on page 281)



Premna integrifolia L.

***Premna integrifolia* L.**
(syn. *P. serratifolia* L.)

Verbenaceae

Local Names : kalokalo (Sipupu, Normanby Island, Milne Bay); niggrp, ninggrp (Yenchimangua, Sepik); tsibo (Buka, North Solomons Province).

Description. Small tree, 4-8 m tall. Twigs, leaves and inflorescence glabrous, light green, shining. Leaves opposite, 9-19 x 6-12 cm, elliptic or elliptic-ovate, acute or acuminate, entire, base obtuse or somewhat cordate; petiole 2-7 cm long. Inflorescence in terminal corymb; flowers white, in terminal cymes, 10-20 cm across; corolla 4-5 mm across. Ripe berries 6-9 mm across, blue-black to black. Flowers and fruit available throughout the year.

Habitat. Common in secondary and sometimes primary forest, and on beach forests, edges of mangroves and lowland plantations.

Distribution. Widespread throughout the tropics including South Pacific. Sometimes cultivated as ornamental and shade tree.

Constituents¹⁻⁴. Diterpenoids, premnenol, premenol, 6-deoxylycoxanthol, anhydronellionol, sesquiterpenoids, caryophyllen-3-one, premnaspirodiene, betunoline, flavonoids, luteoline, beta-sitosterol, daucosterol, aphelandrine, premnazole.

Biological Activity⁵⁻⁹. Myocardial depressant, skeletal muscle stimulant, smooth muscle stimulant, uterine stimulant, toxic effect, hypoglycaemic, hypotensive, hypolipemic.

Traditional Uses¹⁰⁻¹³. Dried leaf decoction is drunk to treat cough and headache. Leaves are squeezed into water together with leaves of *Morinda citrifolia*, and solution is drunk twice a day to treat severe malarial fevers. Fresh leaves and stem are boiled in water; patient directs the steam to his chest and breathes deeply to treat fevers. The cooled solution is used to bathe the body and the boiled leaf and stem are also rubbed into the skin. Later patient is washed in hot water. Fresh leaves are squeezed together and wrapped in a banana leaf and heated over a fire. Later a small opening is made into the banana leaf and steam is directed towards the forehead of the patient to treat a severe headache.

(continued on page 282)



Premna obtusifolia R. Br.

Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.*Verbenaceae****(syn. *Premna corymbosa* var. *obtusifolia* (R. Br.) H.R. Fletcher;*****Premna integrifolia* var. *obtusifolia* (R. Br.) C. P'ei)**

Local Names : tisibo (Tanamalo, Buka Island, North Solomon); kalokalo (Sipupu, Normanby Island, Milne Bay); karuwana (Siwai, Bougainville); kiyar (Kurti, Manus Province); ningriek (Yangouru, East Sepik Province); alowalo (Tawala, Milne Bay Province).

Description. Tree to 10-20 m high. Glabrous in the typical form, except a minute pubescence on the inflorescence, and sometimes a row of hairs along the principal veins on the underside of the leaves. Leaves broadly ovate obviate or almost orbicular; usually broadly obtuse, very rarely within a short obtuse point, cordate or very obtuse at the base, mostly 3-6 inch long and sometimes nearly as broad, the petiole vary from a ¼-1 inch in length; the leaf shape lanceolate; the leaf margin entire and the tip pointed. Flowers white or greenish, often numerous, in terminal corymbose panicles, sometimes shorter than the leaves, sometimes 6-8 inch in diameter. Bracts very small and narrow. Calyx rarely above one line long and usually rather shorter, obscurely and broader than the others and entire or obscurely 3-toothed, the two lower lobes entire, the whole calyx spreading open under the fruit, but not otherwise enlarged. Stamens inserted in the throat and nearly as long as the lobes. Style with very short stigmatic lobes. Seeds small, round and green when unripe; seeds becoming purple when mature. Flowers and fruits available throughout the year.

Habitat. Commonly found in the islands and the shores of the mainland.

Distribution. Widely distributed and abundantly found throughout the country.

Constituents. None reported.

*Biological Activity*¹. CNS effects, spasmolytic effects.

(continued on page 282)



Psidium guajava L.

Psidium guajava* L.*Myrtaceae**

Local Names : tuava (Hula, Central Province); kuava (Rigo, Central Province); guava (Kabakada, East New Britain); kopa (Bundralis, Manus); gwawa (Sipupu, Normanby Island, Milne Bay); koava (Buka, North Solomons Province).

English Name : guava

Description. Shrub or small tree, 3-10 m high, finely pubescent when young, later glabrous, with thin, smooth, patchy peeling bark; twigs 4-angled. Leaves opposite, oblong- elliptic, strongly prominent lateral to pinnate nerves or veins, short with oval blade. Flowers axillary, petals white and up to 2 cm. long. Stamens numerous. Fruit a fleshy yellow globose berry when ripe; contain numerous small hard white seeds. Bears fruit all year round

Habitat. Grown as ornamental shrub or fruit tree around the house yard, secondary forest or garden clearings.

Distribution. Native to Brazil, now introduced throughout the tropics; found almost every where in Papua New guinea in lower altitude to about 600 m above sea level with well drained fertile soil and especially in disturbed areas.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁶. Tannins, 47-sesquiterpenes, 16 monoterpenes, 13 triterpenes, vitamins B and C, amritoside, eugenol, quercetin, quaverin, gallic acid, lipids, asiatic acid, brahmic acid, lupeol, maslinic acid, lauric acid, oleanolic acid, ellagic acid derivatives, gentisic acid, amyrrins, arjunolic acid, trans-cinnamic acid, benzaldehyde, butyl acetate, ethyl acetate, daucosterol, acetyl furan, furfural derivatives, ursolic acid derivatives, valeraldehyde, guaijavarin, humulenes, hyperoside, leucocyanidin, pinenes, squalene, lycopenes, limonene, beta-sitosterol, zeatin, zeatin nucleotide, zeatin riboside.

Biological Activity^{6,14}. Antibacterial, antifungal, analgesic, antiedema, anti-inflammatory, anticholinergic, antispasmodic, smooth muscle relaxant, antimutagenic, hypoglycemic, vasorelaxation inhibition activity, intestinal motility inhibition activity, antiamebic, antiyeast, antilypolytic, spasmogenic, antimycobacterial, antimalarial, antitussive, allergic, CNS depressant, antidiabetic (pedunculagin, strictinin, and isostrictinin from leaves).

(continued on page 283)



Pterocarpus indicus Willd.

Pterocarpus indicus* Willd.*Fabaceae**

Local Names : kinagi (Nauti, Morobe); marawa (Rigo, Central Province); harabea (Delena, Central Province); maradawa (Sipupu, Normanby Island, Milne Bay); buringai (Nangananga, East New Britain); sawari (Agenehembo, Northern Province).

English Names : new guinea rosewood.

Description. Large tree, 20-30 m tall, diameter 60-80 cm. Leaves imparipinnate, 20-45 cm long; leaflets alternate, 2-6 on each side of the rachis, elliptic to ovate, acuminate, glabrous; base obtuse; petiolules 3-6 mm long. Flowers small, fragrant, yolk-yellow, in many-flowered leafy panicles, 20-40 cm long, petals crinkled. Fruit flat, roundish, winged, indehiscent, 1-4-seeded. Sap red, resembling varnish (dragon's blood). Flowers and fruits all year round.

Habitat. Found on shoreline, forests, primary and secondary forests. Sometimes riverine, and also in plantations. Mostly grown wild by the beach forest and along tidal creeks and rivers by the coast, from sea-level up to 750(-900) m.

Distribution. Widely distributed in the tropics and most part or regions of Papua New Guinea where the soil is fertile.

*Constituents*¹⁻³. Anoglensin, alphaeudesmol, betaeudesmol, and gammaeudesmol.

Biological Activity^{1,4-6}. Antifungal, antibacterial, hemagglutinin activity, analgesic, spasmolytic, antitumour.

*Traditional Uses*⁷⁻¹⁰. Bark is chewed by girls with irregular periods to induce menstruation. Dried bark is boiled, filtered and solution drunk to treat pneumonia. Fresh bark juice is applied to sores and wounds. Dried leaf is mixed with water and drunk daily for headache. Fresh leaves are chewed with betel nut to ease a cough. Young leaves are boiled and solution drunk to treat constipation and stomach-pain. Leaves are boiled and the solution used to bathe a sore or wound. Leaves are also used orally to treat ulcer. Patient with fever is exposed to steam from hot water mixed with crushed leaves. Leaf decoction is given to patient with malarial fever to drink; treatment is continued by washing the patient in the solution and finally rubbing the body with soft wet leaves. Leaves are boiled, cooled and drunk to treat asthma.

(continued on page 284)



Quisqualis indica L.

Quisqualis indica* L.*Combretaceae**

Local Names : Not recorded

English Names : rangoon creeper, chinese honeysuckle.

Description. Climbing woody shrub, much branched, spreading. Leaves opposite, papery, round or ovate at the base, acuminate. Inflorescence in dense axillary and terminal spike, flowers with long corolla tube, white, turning red later, fragrant. Fruit rhomboidal, 5-angled, dark brown. The flowering period is between December to May.

Habitat. Found in disturbed areas or clearing or near household yards.

Distribution. Found in most lowland areas of Papua New Guinea.

Constituents¹⁻⁶. Myristic, palmitic, stearic, oleic and linoleic acids, quisqualine A, quisqualine B, potassium salts of quisqualic acid, castalagin, casuarin, gallic acid, ellagic acid, eugenin, eugenin-1-degalloyl, flavogallonic acid, brevifolin carboxylic acid, alanine and other proteid, rutin, flavonoids, trigonelline, pyridine, cyanidin monoglucoside.

Biological Activity⁷⁻¹¹. Antinematodal, histamine release inhibitor, phosphodiesterase inhibitor, anticlastogenic, antifungal.

Traditional Uses¹². Contraceptive, whole plant is eaten fresh daily both by male and female as a method of birth control.

References:

- 1) Lin, T.C., *et al.*, *J. Chin. Chem. Soc.*, (1997), 44 (2), 151-155.
- 2) Aravindakshan Nair, G., and Ramachandran Nair, A.G., *Indian J. Chem.*, (1979), 18B, 291-292.
- 3) Pan, P.C., *et al.*, Chung-K'O Hsueh, (1976), 19, 691.
- 4) Fang, S.D. and Chu, J.H., *Hua Hsueh Hsueh Pao*, (1964), 30 (2), 226-229.
- 5) Takemoto, T., *et al.*, *Yakugaku Zasshi*, (1975), 95, 176.
- 6) Chou, T.Q., and Owen, T.Y., *Sci. Record*, (1951), 4, 75-76.
- 7) Kiuchi, F., *et al.*, *Shoyakugaku Zasshi*, (1989), 43 (4), 279-287.
- 8) Rimando, A.M., *et al.*, *Shoyakugaku Zasshi*, (1987), 41 (3), 242-247.
- 9) Thein, K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmaceut.*, (1995), 33 (4), 330-333.
- 10) Lim-Sylianco, C.Y., *et al.*, *Phillipine J. Sci.*, (1986), 115 (4), 29-296.
- 11) Singh, J., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1994), 32 (4), 31-319.
- 12) Holdsworth, D., and Lacanienta, E., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1981), 19, 141-154.



Rubus moluccanus L.

Rubus moluccanus* L.*Rosaceae**

Local Name : si'imu (Siwai, Bougainville).

English Names : wild raspberries, queensland bramble, molucca raspberry, broad leafed bramble, molucca bramble.

Description. A tall scrambling shrub or climber reaching 2 to 3 m high. The leaves and stems are covered with medium sized spines. Leaves are rounded to elliptical, broadly 3-5 lobed and covered with rusty hair on the underside. The leaf has a crinkled surface and serrate margins, that is, edge with forward pointing teeth. The flowers are white or red. The pointed sepals are usually silky hairy. The fruit is a red, nearly globular, berry (about 12 mm in diameter), with little flavor. Flowers pinkish-red in irregular panicles in upper axils. Fruiting time is during summer.

Habitat. Commonly found in or near rainforests along the coast and in reforested areas.

Distribution. South East Asia, Malaysia. Locally abundant from near sea level to an elevation of 1,100 m, on forest edges or in secondary forest or thickets.

*Constituents*¹⁻³. Rubonic acid, rubusic acid, tormentic acid.

*Biological Activity*⁴. Antispasmodic, hypotensive.

*Traditional Uses*⁵⁻⁸. Leaves are chewed and juice swallowed to produce abortion in women. Water extract of the leaves is also drunk to induce abortion. Fresh leaves are chewed and sap swallowed with traditional salt to treat internal sores. Spines (thorns) are used to pierce the reddish spots on skin, which are believed to develop in leprosy. The piercing removes the 'bad blood' and promotes healing. The sweet red berries can be gathered and eaten raw. They can be used as substitutes for the exotic raspberries.

References:

- 1) Shaw, A.K., *et al.*, *Indian J. Chem.*, (1987), 26B (9), 896-897.
- 2) Bhattacharya, A.K. and Dutta, H.K., *J. Ind. Chem. Soc.*, (1969), 46 (4), 381-382.
- 3) Das, S.C., *et al.*, *J. Indian Chem. Soc.*, (1979), 56, 323-324.
- 4) Bhakuni, O.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1969), 7, 250-262.
- 5) Holdsworth, D.K., *et al.*, *Quart. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18 (3), 131-139.
- 6) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 53.
- 7) Holdsworth, D. and Sakulas, H., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1986), 24 (1), 31-40.
- 8) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Saccharum officinarum L.

Saccharum officinarum* L.*Poaceae**

Local Names : suka (Pidgin); dru (Kurti-Andra, Manus); eve (Lufa, Goroka); iya, lopya (Anji, Enga Province); tovu (Ubili, West New Britain Province).

English : sugarcane

Description. Very tall, erect, stout perennial grass up to 15 feet high, with solid, sweet, juicy, purple-green canes 3-4 cm in diameter. Leaves sheathing and overlapping (deciduous on lower stems and culms), lance shaped, up to 2 m long and 6 cm broad. Culms 3-5 m tall, 2-3 cm thick, solid juicy, the lower internodes short, swollen; sheaths greatly overlapping, the lower usually falling from the culms; blades elongate, mostly 4-6 cm wide, with a very thick midrib; panicle plume like, 20-60 cm long, the slender racemes drooping; spikelets about 3 mm long. The mature plants bear erect, dense clusters of small, wind-pollinated flowers. Flowers available throughout the year.

Habitat. Mostly cultivated in gardens and around the house from sea level to 1000 m or more in elevation.

Distribution. Originated in the South Pacific Islands and New Guinea. Found throughout the tropics and subtropics, and well distributed in all regions of Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁸. Abscissic acid, aconitic acid, apigenin, 4'-O-beta-D-5,7-dimethyl apigenin, 5-O-methylapigeninglucoside, arabinose, xylose, beta-D-galactoside, saccharan A-F, giberellin A-1, giberellin A-3, giberellin A-19, giberellin A-20, giberellin A-29, arundoin, cylindrin, taraxerol methyl ether, tricin and tricin glycosides, vicianin, swertiajaponin, swertisin, syringaresinol, medioresinol, benzofuranyl-prop-2-enyl-beta-D-glucoside, orientin and isoorientin, schaftoside, neocarlinoside, palmitic acid, caffeic acid, ferulic acid, fructose, galactose, glucose, sucrose, invert sugar, lactic acid, O-methyl lupeol, luteolin, 6-methoxyluteolin, malic acid, beta-sitosterol, campesterol, stigmasterol, neocarlinoside, succinic acid, coumarin, para-coumaric acid, phenylpropanoids.

*Biological Activity*⁹⁻¹³. Abortifacient, antiimplantation, analgesic, diuretic, hypotensive, hypoglycemic, allergenic, antihepatotoxic, immunostimulant, hypolipemic, anticancer.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁴. Stem is chewed to stop diarrhoea and vomiting sickness. The stem is also chewed to treat body pains or general listlessness.

(continued on page 284)



Sansevieria trifasciata Hort. ex Prain

***Sansevieria trifasciata* Hort. ex Prain
var. *laurentii* (De Wildem.) N. E. Brown**

Agavaceae

Local Name : not recorded.

English Names : bowstring hemp, mother-in-law's tongue.

Description. Perennial stemless herb with erect leaves arising from an underground rhizome. Leaves thick, flat, fibrous, and smooth in texture, up to 1 m long, with thin pointed apices, the blade of light green colour with small white lines

running perpendicular to the growth of the leaf. Flowers 6-parted, with green and white perianth parts, fragrant, borne on terminal racemes. Fruit a reddish berry with 1-3 seeds. Flowers and fruits usually available during most part of the year.

Habitat. A common ornamental garden plant.

Distribution. Widely cultivated throughout the warmer regions of the world.

*Constituents*¹⁻³. N-butyl-4-ol-N-propylphthalate, pregnane glycosides, and steroidal sapogenins.

*Biological Activity*⁴. Very toxic.

*Traditional Uses*⁵. The leaf sap is applied directly to infected sores, cuts and grazes. It is also used to treat fungal and scabies infection.

References:

- 1) Pare, J.R.J., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1981), 44 (4), 490-492.
- 2) Mimaki, Y., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1997), 44 (1), 107-111.
- 3) Mimaki, Y., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1996), 43 (6), 1325-1331.
- 4) Der Marderosian, A.H., *et al.*, *J. Toxicol. Environ Health I*; (1976), 939.
- 5) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, NCD, Papua New Guinea.



Scaevola taccada (Gaertner) Roxb.

***Scaevola taccada* (Gaertner) Roxb.
(syn. *Scaevola sericea* (Forst. F.) Vahl)**

Goodeniaceae

Local Names : akajok (Mabsiga, Morobe); gavagava (Kitava Island, Milne Bay); pahop (Kurti- Andra, Manus Island); kamakamahiyawa (Alotau, Milne Bay); azeze (Lauapol, New Ireland); dangarong (Koropak, Karkar Island, Madang).

English Names : sea lettuce; native cabbage

Description. Stiffly erect shrub with finger thick, fleshy green twigs, 2-4 m tall, glabrous. Leaves opposite, alternate, obovate, obtuse, petiole short or absent, glossy, variable in size, but usually about 15cm long and 5 cm wide, entire or slightly crenate at the apex, base cuneate. Flowers white, in axillary, repeatedly forked, zygomorphic, moderate-sized, 5-lobed, a short subulate bract at the base of each flower. Fruit a white, juicy, globose drupe containing 1-2 seeds that float in salt water. Flower all year round.

Habitat. Found mostly along sandy beaches and rocky shores often forming dense beach thickets.

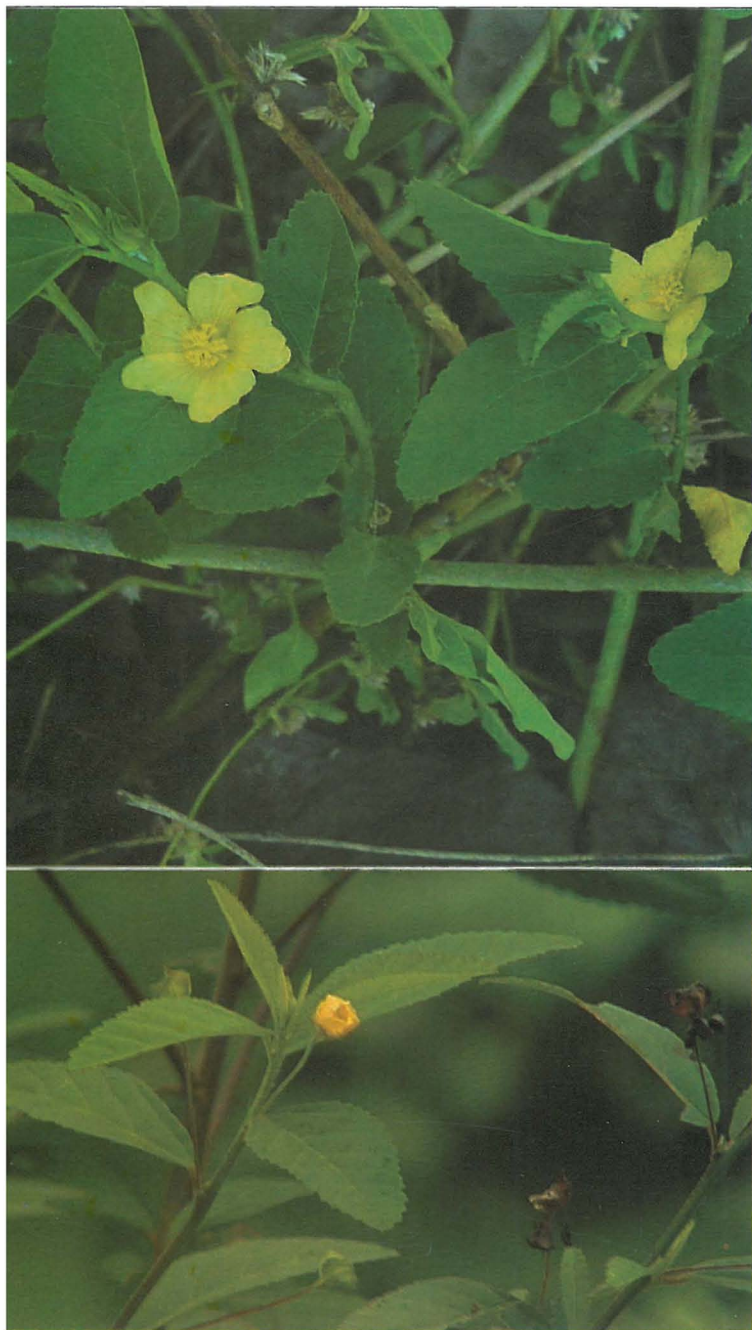
Distribution. Widely distributed in the Pacific region and most common on coastal regions of Papua New Guinea, however may also grow at higher altitudes.

*Constituents*¹⁻³. Alkaloids, phenols, saponins.

*Biological Activity*⁴⁻⁶. Spasmolytic, antiviral, antifungal (weak activity), radical scavenging effect, antibacterial, general CNS effect (weak activity).

Traditional Uses^{1,7-9}. Crushed leaf extract or salt water-soaked leaves are taken as a contraceptive. Leaves are soaked in salt water and drunk as a precautionary dose before onset of fertility. Treatment may be taken regularly to induce infertility from the age of 10, and reported to induce 7 years of infertility with no side effect. The leaves are chewed and juice swallowed with little water to treat tuberculosis, severe coughs and asthma. Leaves are also used to treat eye infection. Leaves are rubbed between the hands in salt water and the eyes washed with the resulting green solution. Fruits, collected in the morning, are boiled in water and decoction used to gargle to relieve toothache.

(continued on page 285)



Sida acuta Burm. f.

Sida acuta* Burm. f.*Malvaceae****(syn. *Sida scoparia* Lour.)**

Local Names : kuriakuria (Vanapa Bridge, Central Province); gotukamalele (Rigo, Central Province); mapatola (Ubili, West New Britain Province).

English Name : morning mallow, common wireweed, common fanpetals.

Description. Sub-shrub, 1-1.5 m tall, much branched. Leaves simple, short-stalked, lanceolate to linear, acute, prominently toothed margins from base to tip, sparsely hairy, and green underneath. Flowers yellow, singly or sometimes in pairs in the axils, on pedicels not much larger than the petioles. Fruit dark-brown, enclosed in the calyx; mericarps 5-6, 2-beaked. Reproduced by seed. Flowering season August/September.

Habitat. Common; an abundant and persistent weed of plantations, pastures, and roadsides.

Distribution. Probably originating in America, sida is now found throughout the warm regions of the world, including Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁷. Beta-amyrin, arachidic acid, linoleic acid, malvalic acid, myristic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid, stearic acid, sterculic acid, betaine, campesterol, cholesterol, daucosterol, beta ecdysone, beta-sitosterol, stigmast-7-en-3-beta-ol, stigmasterol, choline, cryptolepine, ephedrine, pseudoephedrine, hypaphorine, beta-phenethylamine, vasicine, vasicinol, vasicinone, methylester *n,n*-dimethyl tryptophan, heraclenol, phytane, pristane, *n*-hentricontane, mucilage.

*Biological Activity*⁸⁻¹². Antifertility, cardiogenic, embryotoxic, estrous cycle disruption effect, uterine stimulant, smooth muscle stimulant, antibacterial, antimycobacterial, angiotensin-converting enzyme inhibition.

*Traditional Uses*¹³⁻¹⁵. A tea is made by boiling the leaves in water and three cups a day are taken to relieve dysentery. Root preparations are also taken to treat dysentery. Root is chewed to relieve toothache. Leaves are reportedly used for stomach ache, pain and fever.

(continued on page 285)



Sida rhombifolia L.

Sida rhombifolia* L.*Malvaceae**

Local Names : broomstick (Pidgin); sipuni (Kurerda, Northern Province); mapatola (Ubili, West New Britain Province).

Description. Perennial shrub to 1.5 m in height with spreading branches. Stems and leaves stellate hairy, bark tough and stringy. Leaves yellow or yellow-green, shining, pendulous, variable in form, alternate, shortly-stalked with serrate margins. Flowers solitary, axillary, on pedicles about 1.5 cm long which lengthens as the fruit develops. Corolla yellow. Seed dark brown, rounded wedge shaped. Flowers most part of the year.

Habitat. Found on the roadsides, cultivation and pastures.

Distribution. Common and widespread in Papua New Guinea from low altitudes to 2000 m.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁶. Choline, ephedrine, pseudoephedrine, cryptolepine, hypaphorine, hypaphorinemethylester, betaphenethylamine, n-methylbetaphenethylamine, vasicine, vasicinol, vasicinone, (-) vasicinone, (DL) vasicinone, campesterol, 22-dehydrocampesterol, cholesterol, 24-methylenecholesterol, stigmasterol, beta-sitosterol, 22-dihydrospinaesterol, gossypol, hemigossypol, kaempherol, quercetin, linoleic acid, malvalic acid, myristic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid, stearic acid, sterculic acid, alanine, phenylalanine, arginine, asparagine, aspartic acid, aurantiamide benzoate, betaine, glutamic acid, glutamine, glycine, histidine, leucine, lysine, serine, threonine, tyrosine, valine.

*Biological Activity*⁷⁻¹³. Antibacterial, antifungal, antispasmodic, antiyeast, cardiac depressant activity, smooth muscle relaxant, uterine stimulant, antiscariasis and taeniicide activity, antiinflammatory, cytotoxic, spasmolytic, antimalarial.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁴⁻¹⁷. Yellow flowers of *Sida rhombifolia* are eaten with wild ginger to ease labour. Root is scraped into seawater and mixture is drunk to treat diarrhoea, dysentery and abdominal upsets. Leaf is boiled in water and solution drunk to treat dysentery and diarrhoea in adult and children. Decoction prepared from dried root is taken orally to treat diarrhoea. Root is chewed with betel nut and lime by a patient with diarrhoea.

(continued on page 286)



Smilax latifolia R. Br.L.

Smilax latifolia* R. Br.L.*Smilacaceae**

Local Names : sare-e mundreu (Kurti, Manus Province); kowa'a (Siwai, Bougainville); tuaga (Ubili, West New Britain Province).

Description. A climber with tendrils, 5 to 15 m long. Leaves ovate, with 3-5 nerves, elliptic, base obtuse; apex aristae. Stem prickly. Male flowers with 6 stamens, Berries 8-11 mm in diameter, red, finally black, on stalks 12-15 mm long. Climbs on tree and shrubs.

Habitat. Rainforest.

Distribution. Frequent; widely distributed.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

*Traditional Uses*¹. The new soft leaves are squeezed and rubbed on the face to remove acne and pimples. A length of vine is cut and tied around fractures.

Reference:

- 1) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Solanum torvum Sw.

Solanum torvum Sw.

Solanaceae

(syn. *tranum ferrugineum* Jacq.; *Solanum mayanum* Lundell; *Solanum verapazense* Standl. & Steyerl.)

Local Names : podapodo (Raluana, East New Britain).

English Names : prickly solanum, devil's fig, turkeyberry, terongan.

Description. Evergreen, widely branched, prickly shrub, to 3 m tall; twigs stellate tomentose; prickles scattered on stem, branches and leaves. Leaves simple, alternate; blade ovate to elliptic in shape with an acute tip and rounded to oblique base, and mostly 5-20 cm long. Leaf alternate, solitary or in pairs, variable margins shallowly and irregularly lobed, upper leaf surface scabrous, lower surface, petiole about one-quarter as long as the blade. Flowers many, in large branched clusters, borne at intervals on the stems. Calyx with five acute lobes, tomentose; corolla stellate, deeply divided into five acuminate lobes, white, and 12-18 mm long. Stamens five, yellow, epipetalous, and erect. Fruit an erect sub-globose berry, 10-15 mm in diameter, many-seeded, green, yellow when ripe, glabrous.

Habitat. A major weed in pastures, roadsides, and wetlands, and also occurs in plantations, but not significantly in cultivated land. It prefers moist, fertile soil, but will tolerate drought.

Distribution. Native to tropical America. Commonly found everywhere from sea level to 2,000 m in Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁶. Campesterol, stigmaterol, beta-sitosterol, solasodine, solasodiene, cuscohygrine, chlorogenin, images, neochlorogenin, chlorogenone, hecogenin, solasapigenin, neosolasapigenin, torvogenin, torvonin A & B, torvoside A-H, hexatriacontan-5-one, tetratriacontanoic acid, triacontan-1-ol, 2-3-4-trimethyltriacontane, tritriacontan-3-one, triacontanoic acid octacosanoate.

*Biological Activity*⁷⁻¹⁰. Antispasmodic, hypotensive, antibacterial, antifungal, antiyeast, anticonvulsant, CNS depressant activity, antiviral, anticoagulant, molluscicidal, clastogenic, mutagenic, insecticidal.

Traditional Uses^{11,12}. Fresh leaves are heated over a wood fire, and the juices are squeezed into a cup. The solution is drunk by a patient with malaria.

(continued on page 286)



Sphaerostephanos J. Sm.

Sphaerostephanos* J. Sm.*Polypodiaceae**

Local Names : munuba or bunum (Kuanua, East New Britain); lavelave (Balawaia, Rigo, Central Province); ningi (Yangoru, East Sepik Province); uwahaku (Siwai, Bougainville); laxi (Kurti, Manus Province).

Description. Erect fern growing up to 50 cm high. Leaves alternate, deltoid in shape, have attenuate base, subulate apex, pinnatifid margin. No flowers, but globose, tiny black pores lie underneath the leaves. The fresh fronds are fragrant. The new shoots are used by villagers as a form of green vegetable.

Habitat. Grows wild in primary or secondary forests, especially in cool, moist, shady places, on the riverside or beside creeks.

Distribution. Widely distributed and abundantly found throughout Papua New Guinea.

Constituents. None reported.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses¹. The crushed young leaves are used to rub on scabies. Alternatively, the leaves are boiled and the juice is used to bathe the patient suffering from scabies. For skin conditions associated with measles, the new leaves and shoots are squeezed and the juice is rubbed on the affected area. The plant is also used in treating fever.

Reference:

- 1) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Syzygium aqueum* (Burm. f.) Alston*Myrtaceae****(syn. *Eugenia aquea* Burm. f.)**

Local Names : aruhi (Hisiu, Central Province); nokehawada (Yabiufo, Eastern Highlands); nas (Kurti, Manus Province); laulau (Pidgin).

English Name : water rose apple.

Description. Tree to 10 m high. Leaves opposite, obovate or elliptic-oblong, cordate at the base, acuminate, 10-16 cm long, 4-8 cm wide, dull, light-green above, yellowish-green beneath, leathery. Flowers yellowish-white, in terminal and axillary racemes of 3-7, shortly stalked or sessile. The 4-parted calyx and 4 petals are pale-yellow, yellowish-white or pinkish. Fruit thin-skinned and shining, rose-red or dark red, pear shaped with a narrow neck and broad apex. The flesh is white or pink, mildly fragrant, dry or juicy, crisp or spongy, and usually of sweetish but faint flavor. There may be 3 to 6 small seeds, frequently only 1 or 2, but generally the fruits are seedless. The fruit is edible.

Habitat. Particularly suited to low altitudes in the tropics and areas where there is fair rainfall.

Distribution. India, South East Asia, and Malesia. Abundant in the northern part of Papua New Guinea.

Constituents^{1,2}. Acutissimin A, castalagin, casuarinin, eugenigrandin A, eugeniin, 4,6-hexahydroxy-diphenoylglucose, grandinin, pedunculagin, 1-beta-O-galloylpedunculagin, vescalagin, epi(-)-gallo catechin, epi(-)-gallo catechin-3-O-gallate, prodelfphinidin B-2 3,3''-di-O-gallate, samarangenin A and B.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses^{3,4}. Dry leaves are boiled with vegetables, or fresh leaves are eaten raw, to treat malaria and pneumonia. A tea is made by boiling the leaves and drunk to relieve stomach ache or dysentery. 4-6 new leaves are chewed and swallowed to treat stomachache.

References:

- 1) Nonaka, G.I., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1992), 40 (10), 2671-2673.
- 2) Okuda, T., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1982), 21, 2871-2874.
- 3) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 60.
- 4) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Syzygium malaccense (L.) Merr. and Perry

Syzygium malaccense* (L.) Merr. and Perry*Myrtaceae**

Local Names : nemuya (Fondengko, Morobe Province); sai (Baluan, Manus); laulau (Pidgin); gamata, tagia (Kokopo, East New Britain Province).

English Names: malay apple, mountain apple.

Description. Tree, 10-20 m tall with a short, flanged trunk, brown flaky bark. Laves opposite, elliptic, petiolate, acuminate, the blade oblong to ovate, upper surface shiny green. Flowers 4-5 parted, pink, dark red, or rarely white, with numerous conspicuous exerted stamens. Inflorescences in thick paniculate clusters often growing from the wood. Fruit a fleshy drupe, obovoid, or subglobose to oblong, varying in size, 4-9 cm long, fragrant, yellow to red with a large seed. Fruit edible and has a distinct turpentine flavour. Flowers and fruit only once in a year in March – May.

Habitat. Common at lower altitude, in primary forest, regrowth and often cultivated in villages or house yards as ornamental or esoterically for its edible fruit.

Distribution. Widely distributed and grown in all parts of Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻³. Proteins, fibre, hemicellulose, cellulose, lignin, (+) catechin, mearnsitrin, myricitrin, quercitrin, alkaloids.

Biological Activity^{1,4,5}. Antimicrobial, weak hypoglycaemic, antiinflammatory, spasmolytic.

*Traditional Uses*⁶. Decoction of the leaf is taken internally for cold and cough and for children who are listless with a rash. A decoction of the leaves is used to wash skin infections.

References:

- 1) Madal, L., and Banerjee, G.C., *Indian Vet J.*, (1988), 65 (2), 145-149.
- 2) Noreen, Y., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1998), 64 (6), 520-524.
- 3) Coe, F.G., and Anderson, G.J., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1996), 53, 29-50.
- 4) Dunstan, C.A., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1997), 57, 35-36.
- 5) Cox, P.A., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 6) Woodley E.(ed.), *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea, Part I: Morobe Province*, (1991), Wau Ecology Institute Handbook No.11, 106.



Terminalia catappa L.

Terminalia catappa* L.*Combretaceae**

Local Names : talis (Pidgin); tali (Kokopo, East New Britain); sile (Ubili, West New Britain Province).

English Names : myrobalan, tropical or indian almond.

Description. A large spreading tree about 10-30 m, rarely to 40 m tall, with leaves mostly near ends of branches. Leaves alternate, margin entire, short-petiolate, the blades obovate, deciduous and turning orange to red before falling. Flowers small and in axillary raceme, unisexual, often white or cream coloured and borne in densely packed spikes. Fruit variable in size, reddish flattened ovoid drupe up to 6m long, usually surrounded by a stiff flange with a fibrous outer layer with single edible seed within. Fruits compressed in sharp angles or winged, green and turn yellow when ripe. It produces a fatty oil similar to almond oil. Flowers and fruits available throughout the year.

Habitat. Common on sandy or rocky beaches, usually confined to the tidal zones and along riverbanks.

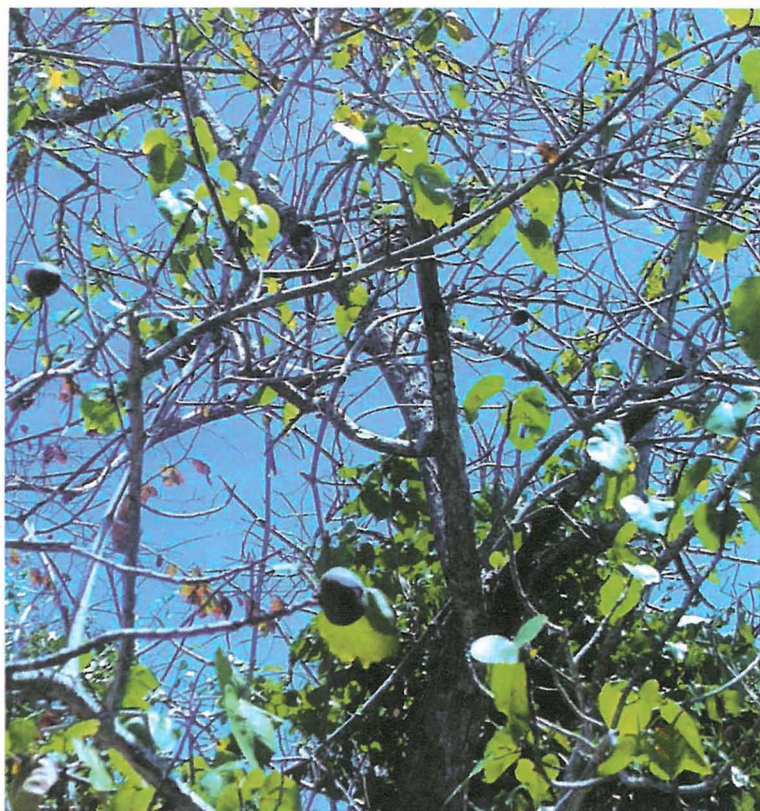
Distribution. Found mostly along coastal regions and straight plains of Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁶. Tannin and related compounds, ellagic acid, fatty acids, organic acids: palmitic, oleic, linoleic and myristic acid. Vitexin, isovitexin and other flavones and flavonoids, beta-sitosterol, daucosterol, essential oils, reducing sugars, amino acids, carotenoid.

*Biological Activity*⁷⁻¹¹. Antiasthmatic, anti-bacterial, analgesic, anti-inflammatory, hypothermic, antimycobacterial, anticoagulant, antisickling, cytotoxic, molluscidal, antihepatotoxic, radical scavenging and anticlastogenic.

Traditional Uses^{12,13}. Leaves are chewed and contents swallowed to soothe a sore throat, or a solution prepared from the crushed leaves in water is taken for the same purpose. Heated leaves are applied to the affected area for treatment of yaws and pimples. The leaf juice is ingested for colic treatment. Fresh leaf juice is applied onto sores. An aqueous extract of the bark is applied to sores, cuts and wounds.

(continued on page 287)



Thespesia populnea (L.) Sol. ex Corrêa

Thespesia populnea* (L.) Sol. ex Corrêa*Malvacveae**

Local Names : kunakunaba (Tawala, Milne Bay); banar (Kuanua, East New Britain).

English Names : seaside mahoe, thespesia, portia tree, pacific rosewood.

Description. Medium tree, up to 15 m high, evergreen, deliquescent branched, presence of mucilaginous latex.; tap roots well developed and much spreading into deep horizon of soil. Leaves alternate, simple, entire, acute, cordate, with petals 5-10 cm long, with usually 5 main veins from base. Flowers solitary, mature flower at base, bisexual, regular, complete, showy, hibiscus like simple at upper leaf axils, to 8 cm across; corolla yellow with a red center, turning maroon by nightfall; stamens united into a column shorter than petals. Fruit a leathery, flattened-globose, 5-parted capsule, 4 cm wide, yellow turning black bearing several brown hairy seeds. Fruits, flowers and young leaves are edible. Flowers and fruits are available throughout the year.

Habitat. Common on the foreshore; also found in the forest, and the margins of mangroves.

Distribution. Originating in India, and a common plant of coastal strands across old world tropics.

Constituents¹⁻⁶. Beta carotene, ceryl alcohol, myricyl alcohol, cyanidin-3-0-beta-D-rutinoside, gossypetin, herbacetin, herbacetin-7-0-beta-glucoside, kaempferol, kaempferol-7-O-beta-D-rutinoside, 7-hydroxyisoflavone, pediflavone, populnin, quercetin, quercetin glucosides, tamarixetin-7-O-beta-D-glucoside, gossypol, (+)- gossypol, (-)-gossypol, manosonone C-H, thespesone, thespone, daucosterol, beta-sitosterol, lupenone, lupeol, linoleic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid, fixed oil.

Biological Activity⁷⁻¹². Antihepatotoxic, antiviral, antispasmodic, antitumor, wound healing acceleration, antibacterial, antifungal, antiyeast, antioxidant, cytotoxic, spasmolytic, CNS effects (general), antiimplantation.

Traditional Uses¹³. A mature *Thespesia* fruit is incised and the oozing sap is allowed to fall on the bud of red hibiscus (*Hibiscus rosa-sinensis*) flower just before it opens up. The hibiscus bud then is used as an applicator to apply the *Thespesia* fruit sap on the male and female genitalia just before sexual intercourse as a treatment of impotence in both sexes. The heartwood is very strong and used to make hand drums. The bast serves as binding material.

(continued on page 287)



Timonius timon (Spreng.) Merr.

Timonius timon* (Spreng.) Merr.*Rubiaceae**

Local Names : lilet (Kurti, Manus Province); limbi (Yangoru, Esat Sepik); arapa (Kamali, Central Province); auhula (Hisiu, Central Province); girata (Goldie River, Central Province).

English Names : timon, timonius, timbu.

Description. Shrub or small tree, to 8 m, its young shoots, leaves and flowers are quite hairy; its leaves are thin with lateral veins visible on the underside. Leaves obovate to elliptic, apex acuminate to prominently so, tip blunt, base contracted, acute or very slightly decurrent, thin, entire, nerves prominent, main veins 5 to 8 on a side, petioles 1-1.5 cm long, slightly sericeous to villous; stipules linear-lanceolate attenuate, 1-4 cm long, sheathing terminal bud. Cymes 1.5-3 cm long, sericeous, pedunculate, few-flowered, compact, only buds seen, corolla in bud, calyx lobes 5, unequal, apices blunt; pistillate flowers solitary or very rarely 2-3 on axillary peduncles, bracts at summit minute, hypanthium and calyx not much swollen at anthesis, lobes slightly unequal, erect, ovate to oblong from an erect collar, corolla salverform, white, tube cylindrical, 3-4 cm long; fruit flattened globose, 3-4 cm wide, crowned by remains of calyx. Sweet smelling. Flowers in April.

Habitat. Commonly found in open forest in the coastal districts, and on the foreshore.

Distribution. Native to Northern Australia, Papua New Guinea, and Solomon Islands. It grows widely in old gardens, regrowth areas and is abundantly found.

Constituents^{1,2}. Monoterpenes and triterpenes. 10-deoxysecogalioside, loganin, 3-beta-6-olean-12,28-dien-oic acid.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses^{2,3-6}. Leaves are applied externally to treat snakebite. Infusion prepared from the dried leaf is taken orally as a contraceptive, and also to treat fever. To treat malaria, juice from squeezed heated fresh leaves is drunk. The patient often bathes in the solution of boiled leaves to assist the cure. Leaves can either be eaten raw or boiled until soft in water, solution drunk to treat malaria and to also provide relief of nausea and feeling of sickness. Leaf juice is applied on to aching muscles and to treat arthritis and rheumatism. Leaf juice is drunk to treat a cough. New shoots with leaves are chewed and swallowed for shortness of breath and whooping cough. The juice extracted from the bark is drunk to treat lung abscesses.

(continued on page 288)



Tournefortia argentea L. f.

Tournefortia argentea* L. f.*Boraginaeacea****(syn. *Messerschmidia argentea* (L. f.) I.M. Johnst.)**

Local Names : parah (Kurti, Manus Province); ginewa (Alotau, Milne Bay).

English Names : tree heliotrope.

Description. Tree to 8 m high. Leaves simple, alternate, shiny, and appearing whorled at branch tips, densely silky pubescent on both sides. Blades fleshy, 10-20 cm long, acute or obtuse; base cuneate with no distinct petiole. Flowers sessile, widely branching. Calyx 5-partite; corolla slaviform, 5-lobed, tube glabrous; stamens 5; ovary 4-celled, cells 1-seeded; stigma 2-lobed. Fruits white to green, globose, 3-6 mm long, dividing into 4 nut lets.

Habitat. It grows in littoral forests on rocky and sandy coasts. Also found in foreshores.

Distribution. Native to tropical Asia, Madagascar, and tropical Australia, and most of the low and high islands of Micronesia and Polynesia. It is particularly common in sandy open habitats of atolls in Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹. Alkaloids.

*Biological Activity*². Radical scavenging effect.

*Traditional Uses*³. The inner bark of the tree is scraped and mixed with the juice of a young green coconut and drunk daily for treatment of asthma until symptoms disappear. Leaves are heated in water and placed on eyes to treat blindness caused probably by gonococci. A hot water leaf extract is used to wash a red, sore or infected eye, and also as a mouthwash for painful and shaky tooth.

References:

- 1) Vera, R., *et al.*, *Plant Med. Phytother.*, (1990), 24 (1), 50-65.
- 2) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (4), 1749-1754.
- 3) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Tridax procumbens L.

Tridax procumbens* L.*Asteraceae**

Local Names : otikagena (Hula, Central Province); poamepoame (Roro, Central Province).

Description. Decumbent perennial herb. Leaves opposite, hairy, often deeply lobed; heads solitary, involucre bracts very hairy in 2 ranks, the outer shorter, receptacle convex, pileate. Flowers of 2 kinds, ray flowers 5 or 6, female, with narrow corolla tube and brown ligulate limb, white or pale yellow. Disc flowers many, the corolla narrow-campanulate, 8 mm long, bright yellow and hairy at the top, with spreading pappus of plumose hairs. Flowering and fruiting throughout the year.

Habitat. Weeds of gardens, pastures, often in short grasslands.

Distribution. Almost found in all regions of Papua New Guinea from sea level to about 700 m.

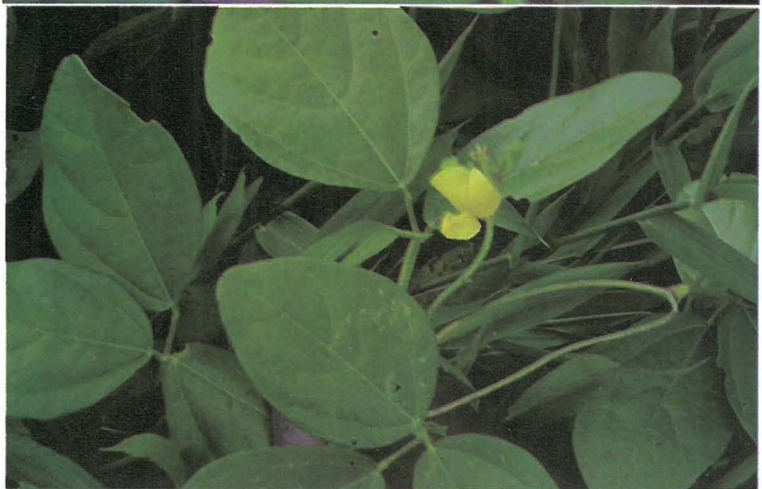
*Constituents*¹⁻⁵. Alkanes, lipid, beta-amyrin, beta-amyrone, lup-12-en-3-one, lupeol, 3-methyl-nonadecylbenzene, 1-(2-2-dimethyl-3-hydroxypropyl)-2-iso-butyl phthalate, fucosterol, beta-sitosterol, 4'-5-7-trihydroxy-3'-6-dimethoxy flavone 5-O-alpha-l-rhamnopyranoside, procumbentin.

*Biological Activity*⁶⁻¹⁴. Antidiarrheal, antibacterial, antimicrobial, antimycobacterial, antifungal, diurectic, antihyperglycemic, antiinflammatory, antihepatotoxic, antitrypanosomal, insecticidal, insect repellent, wound healing acceleration, hair stimulant effect.

*Traditional Uses*¹⁵. Leaves are crushed and squeezed, with the sap applied to sores or ulcers. Smoke produced by burning the plant is used to repel mosquitoes.

References:

- 1) Gadre, A.P., and Gabhe, S.Y., *Indian J. Nat. Prod.*, (1988), 4 (1), 15-16.
- 2) Gadre, A.P., and Gabhe, S.Y., *Indian J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1988), 50 (3), 168.
- 3) Verma, R.K., and Gupta, M.M., *Phytochemistry*, (1988), 27 (2), 459-463.
- 4) Yadava, R.N., and Saurabh, K., *J. Asian Nat. Prod. Res.*, (1998), 1 (2), 147-152.
- 5) Ali, M., et al., *Fitotherapy*, (2001), 72 (3), 313-315.
- 6) Gupta, S., et al., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (3), 198-204.
- 7) Taddei, A., and Rosas-Romero, A.J., *Phytomedicine*, (2000), 7 (3), 235-238.
- 8) Srinivasan, D., et al., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2001), 74, 217-220.
- 9) Taylor, R.S.L., et al., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1996), 50 (2), 97-102.
- 10) Bhakuni, O.S., et al., *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1969), 7, 250-262.
- 11) Udupa, S.L., et al., *Fitotherapy*, (1991), 62 (2), 146-150.
- 12) Pathak, A.K., et al., *Fitotherapy*, (1991), 62 (4), 307-313.
- 13) Margaret, I., et al., *Fitotherapy Res.*, (1998), 12 (4), 285-287.
- 14) Saraf, S., et al., *Fitotherapy*, (1991), 62 (6), 495-498.
- 15) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.



Vigna marina (Burm.) Merr.

Vigna marina* (Burm.) Merr.*Fabaceae**

Local Names : kolitstopisa (Buka, North Solomons Province);
klalakaleve (Kokopo, East New Britain Province).

English Name : beach bean.

Description. Herbaceous creeping vine, 2-5 m long, without tendrils. Stem glabrous. Leaves alternate and trifoliate, leaflets obovate, up to 10 cm long and somewhat fleshy. Flowers small, pea-like, yellow in colour. Fruit a black pod (legume), linear, almost cylindrical, 5-8 cm in length, glabrous, downward-pointing, with several to many pea-like seeds. Flowers and fruit available throughout the year.

Habitat. A common species found on sandy seashores and among coastal vegetation and plantations.

Distribution. Widely distributed species around Papua New Guinea and other tropical areas.

*Constituents*¹. Alkaloids.

Biological Activity^{2,3}. Spasmolytic, radical scavenging effect.

Traditional Uses^{4,5}. Fresh leaves are crushed with lime and water, squeezed and the juice drunk to treat stomach-ache. Juice extracted from the crushed fresh leaves is drunk by children with asthma. Leaves are heated over fire and placed on sores.

References:

- 1) Smolenski, S.J., *et al.*, *Lloydia*, (1975), 38 (3), 225-255.
- 2) Cox, P.A., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 3) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food. Chem.*, (1999), 47 (4), 1749-1754.
- 4) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 55-61.
- 5) Holdsworth, D.K., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18, 33-34.



Vitex trifolia L.

Vitex trifolia* L.*Verbenaceae****(syn. *Vitex ovata* L.; *Vitex agnus-castus* var. *subtrisecta* Kuntze)**

Local Names : dala (Nangananga, East New Britain); tari- raapito (Siwai, Bougainville).

English Names : vitex, three-leaved chaste tree, Indian wild pepper.

Description. A low sprawling aromatic shrub, 2-5 m tall. It has sprawling, radiating stems that are often covered by windblown sand. The stems produce adventitious roots at nodes along their length and this helps plant bind the sand. Twigs, leaves and inflorescences grey-white. Leaves very variable, simple or of 3 or 5 leaflets often white or pale blue, opposite, trifoliate, entire, oblong, pinnate, 2 to 4 inches high, lightly branched, the floral leaves reduced to short bracts. Calyx in the typical forms about 2 line long, very shortly 5-toothed, the corolla tube nearly twice as long as the calyx. Flowers small, bilateral, purple or blue. Fruit a small globose, 4-seeded capsule. Ovary 2-celled, with 2-ovules in each cell. Flowers and fruits available throughout the year.

Habitat. Common in coastal and reforested areas, and now cultivated as flowers.

Distribution. Widely distributed throughout the South Pacific and in Papua New Guinea.

Constituents¹⁻⁸. Acubin, acuboside, alpha-pinene, sabinene, 1,8-cineol, terpeneol acetate, abietatrien-3-beta-ol, rotundifuran, dihydrosolidagenone, vitetrifolin A-H, agnuside, caryophylline, friedelin, artemetin, 7-de-O-methylartemetin, 4-hydroxybenzoic acid, casticin, vitexin, isovitexin, isoorientin, 3,6,7-trimethylquercetagenin, daucosterol, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, linoleic acid, luteolin and luteolin glucosides, myristic acid, oleic acid, palmitic acid, palmitoleic acid, stearic acid, gamma-tocopherol, 4-hydroxybenzoic acid, vitricine.

Biological Activity⁹⁻¹⁵. Antispasmodic, diuretic, antiasthmatic, antioxidant, radical scavenging effect, antibacterial, antifungal, cytotoxic, insecticidal, antitumor, antihistamine, spasmolytic, insect feeding deterrent, anticrustacean.

Traditional Uses¹⁶⁻¹⁸. An aqueous extract is drunk to assist in childbirth. Fresh leaf juice is taken orally to provide relief from headache. A mashed leaf mixed with little water is taken for severe productive cough. The bark is removed from the stem and the secondary coating is scraped, chewed, and swallowed to treat dysentery.

(continued on page 288)



Wedelia biflora (L.) DC.

Wedelia biflora* (L.) DC.*Asteraceae****(syn. *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC.)**

Local Names : bambo (Maprik, Sepik); kawis (Lomeoi, Manus Island); abua (Rabagi, East New Britain); walapum, (Lontis, Buka Island, North Solomon); koliysriavena (Hahalis, Buka Island, North Solomon); pape (Buin, Bougainville Island, North Solomon).

English Name : beach sunflower, wedelia.

Description. Herbaceous or half-shrubby, usually 1.5-2.5 m tall, branching, up to 3 m high. Leaves opposite, ovate, acuminate, 8-20 x 5-15 cm, toothed; base sub-cordate, obtuse or cuneate; petiole 3-8 cm long. Head 18-38 mm across, in irregular panicles, often pair. Phyllaries in 2-3 ranks, the outer the largest, herbaceous, the inner shorter, cutaneous. Receptacle slightly convex, covered with short pales. Flowers borne in dense sunflower-like heads in terminal clusters; the yellow florets are numerous. Grey flowers ligulate, females; ligule elliptic to oblong, incised or toothed at the apex, golden yellow. Disc-flowers tubular, 5-toothed, and bisexual. Flowers and fruit available throughout the year.

Habitat. Common in secondary forests, abandoned gardens, roadsides, waste places, and on the foreshore.

Distribution. Indigenous to Guam, and widespread in tropical Asia and the Pacific. Common throughout Papua New Guinea.

*Constituents*¹⁻³. Bifloratoxin, grandifloric acid, 16-methylkaur-15-en-19-oic acid, entkauradienoic acid, 24-ethylcoprostanone, stigmast-7-en-3-beta-ol, stigmasterol, 4',5,7-trihydroxy-3,3'-dimethoxyflavone, 2,7-dihydroxy-3(3'-methoxy-4'-hydroxy)-5-methoxyisoflavone, veratrylidenehydrazide.

Biological Activity^{1,4,6}. Hypotensive, general CNS effects, spasmolytic, convulsant, insect feeding deterrent, radical scavenging effect.

(continued on page 289)



Xylocarpus rumphii (Kostel.) Mabb.

***Xylocarpus rumphii* (Kostel.) Mabb.** **Meliaceae**
 (syn. *X. australasicus* Ridley; *X. mekongensis* Pierre; *X. moluccensis* (Lamk.) M. Roem; *Carapa rumphii* Kostel.)

Local Names : puarul (Kuanua, East New Britain); ndrou (Kurti, Manus Province).

English Names : cannonball tree, puzzlenut tree, cedar mangrove.

Description. Large tree up to 20 m tall; trunk 60 cm in diameter at base, buttressed. Leaves paripinnate, leaflets in 1-3 pairs, 7-12 x 3-6 cm, ovate, acute at apex, oblique at base. Bark red with thick flakes; wood red in colour; pneumatophores woody. Flowers in panicles, 2-3 cm across, white with red glands inside. Staminal teeth obscure, anthers exceeding the teeth. Stigma cup shaped. Fruit 10 - 15 cm across, globose, woody; seeds 5-8 cm across, several seeds enclosed in a single fruit; irregularly triangular-pyramidal, the outer side (base) convex.

Habitat. Usually found in the vicinity of mangrove swamps, foreshores, and coastal thickets.

Distribution. Distributed from India through Malaysia into the Pacific.

Constituents¹⁻⁵. Angustidienolide, 2-hydroxyfissinolide, 7-deacetyl-7-oxogedunin, 7-oxodeacetyl-7-oxogedunin, phragmalin acetates, 2-hydroxy-detigloyl-6-deoxyacetateswietenin, detigloyl-6-deoxyacetateswietenin, xylocarpus limonoid B-3, xylocensin G-J, xylomollin, acetonyldihydrochelerythrine, *n*-methylflindersine, beta-sitosterol, stigmasterol, 6-beta-hydroxystigmast-4-en-3-one, lipid.

Biological Activity. None reported.

Traditional Uses⁶. A large piece of the bark is stripped and heated on an open fire until very hot. The heated bark is then tied at the back of the patient with a piece of cloth before going to bed in night for treatment of backaches and inflammation of vertebrates. Soft leaves are chewed and swallowed for general well-being and strengthening of the body. Leaves are boiled in water, cooled, and the solution used to bathe the body to ease strong coughs.

References:

- 1) Alvi, K.A., et al., *Tetrahedron*, (1991), 47 (43), 8943-8948.
- 2) Mulholland, D.A. and Taylor, D.A.H., *Phytochemistry*, (1992), 31 (12), 4163-4166.
- 3) Bercich, M.G., et al., *Aust. J. Chem.*, (1998), 51 (8), 795-797.
- 4) Kubo, I., et al., *J. Amer. Chem. Soc.*, (1976), 98, 6704-.
- 5) Taylor, D.A.H., *Phytochemistry*, (1983), 22 (5), 1297-1299.
- 6) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.



Zingiber officinale Rosc.

Zingiber officinale* Rosc.*Zingiberaceae**

Local Names : kawarr (Pidgin); kavavar (Kokopo, East New Britain); sigova (Rigo, Central Province); sihoa (Vanapa, Central Province); toto (Buka, North Solomons Province); kanga (aseki, Morobe Province); lei (Baon, Manus Province).

English Name : ginger.

Description. Perennial herbaceous plant with a subterranean, digitately branched rhizome and erect leafy stems. Rhizome stout, thick, palmately branched, tuberous, showing longitudinal striations. Aerial parts growing annually in wet season about 0.5-1 m in height. Leaves linear, lanceolate, alternate, smooth, pale green, strap-shaped, sub-sessile, and distichous. Inflorescence in radical spike; flowers yellow, spotted with violet-blue (rarely produced). Fruit a capsule with small arillate seeds. Taste pungent. The flowering period is between May to August.

Habitat. Grows well in cool places, mostly found near homes, also grown as culinary and ornamental plants, and found in gardens or secondary to mature forests that has a well-drained fertile soil.

Distribution. Native to South-East Asia, but widely distributed and naturalized throughout the South Pacific.

*Constituents*¹⁻⁴. Essential oils, oleoresin; sesquiterpene hydrocarbons: (-)-zingiberene, (+)-ar-curcumen, (-)-beta-sesquiphellandrene, beta-bisabolene; monoterpene aldehydes and alcohols; benzenoids: gingerols, gingerdiol glucosides, ginerdione, shogaols; proteid: arginine, asparagine, aspartic acid, valine, threoline, and others.

Biological Activity^{1, 5-11}. Choalogogic, antinausea, antiemetic, stomachic, anti-rheumatism, anti-inflammatory, antipyretic, antiviral, diuretic, hypoglycemic, antibacterial, antifungal, antitumour, antiulcer, hypocholesterolemic, antioxidant, immunostimulant, embryotoxic, nematocidal.

*Traditional Uses*¹²⁻¹⁴. Ginger rhizome is chewed and juice swallowed to ease a cough and stop vomiting. Juice from crushed rhizomes is drunk to treat cold, flu and backache. Juice of chewed rhizome is applied to forehead to treat migraine. Rhizome and leaf are chewed and spat out onto an aching knee. Juice from crushed rhizomes is applied onto cuts, sores, boils, stingray stings, snake, and centipede bites. Decoction of the dried root is drunk for stomach complaints. Rhizome is eaten raw for body pain, malarial fever and infections of the mouth and sore throats.

(continued on page 290)

**MEDICINAL PLANTS
IN PAPUA NEW GUINEA
(continuation of descriptions...)**

Acorus calamus* L.*Araceae***(continued from page 7)*

Biological Activity⁶⁻¹⁵. Platelet inhibition, antispasmodic, antifungal, psychotropic, antibacterial, antiyeast, anticonvulsant, spasmolytic, uterine relaxation effect, CNS depressant, insecticidal, antiulcer, antipyretic, analgesic, hypotensive, nematocidal, antihistamine, emetic, antiaggression effect, antidiarrhoeal, anti-inflammatory, mutagenic, hemotoxic, antiamebic, insecticidal, insect repellent, clastogenic, carcinogenic, hepatotoxic, cardiac depression activity, larvicidal, smooth muscle relaxant.

Traditional Uses¹⁶⁻¹⁹. The plant is used as a tonic. Young green leaves are crushed and mixed with coconut scrapings. The mixture is wrapped in banana leaves, heated over a fire and mixed with coconut water. The liquid is drunk by the patient and his body is bathed in the solution. Leaf is chewed with betel nut as a general tonic for chest complaints, and also to treat bad breath. Water extract is taken orally as an antifertility agent. An infusion of the dried rhizome or root is drunk to induce abortions. Crushed root is rubbed into the hair to kill lice, whilst the leaf is chewed to give relief to severe toothache. Dried leaf is mixed with sweet potato (*Ipomoea batatas*) and eaten to give relief to 'internal sores'.

References:

- 1) Mazza, G., *J. Chromatog.*, (1985), 327 (1), 195-206.
- 2) Niwa, M., *et al.*, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Japan*, (1975), 48, 2930-.
- 3) Nawamaki, K. and Kuroyanagi, M., *Phytochemistry*, (1996), 43 (6), 1175-1182.
- 4) Sugimoto, N., *et al.*, *Natural Med.*, (1997), 51 (4), 316-324.
- 5) Mazza, G., *J. Chromatog.*, (1985), 328 (1), 179-194 and 195-206.
- 6) Keller, K., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1985), 51 (1), 6-9.
- 7) Alankarrao, G.S.J.G and Rajendra Prasad, Y., *Indian Perfume*, (1981), 25 (3 & 4), 4-6.
- 8) Dash, S.C., *Ancient Sci. Life*, (1983), 3 (2), 77-81.
- 9) Valsaraj, R., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1998), 50 (2), 75-83.
- 10) McGaw, L.J., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2000), 72 (1/2), 247-263.
- 11) Shoba, F.G. and Thomas, M., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2001), 76 (1), 73-76.
- 12) Martis, G., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1991), 62 (4), 331-337.
- 13) Rafatuliah, S., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1994), 65 (1), 19-23.
- 14) Anon, *Can. Med. Ass. J.*, (1996), 155 (11), 1592-1593.
- 15) Ahmad, I. and Beg, A.Z., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2001), 74, 113-123.
- 16) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 17) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (2), 95-100.
- 18) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 6.
- 18) Womersley, J.S., *Report Regional Tech. Mtg. Med. Plants, South Pacific Commission*, (1974), Noumea, New Caledonia.
- 19) Motley, T.J., *Econ. Bot.*, (1994), 48 (4), 397-412.

Ageratum conyzoides* L.*Asteraceae***(continued from page 11)***References:**

- 1) Woodley E.(ed.), *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea Part 1: Morobe Province*, (1991), Wau Ecological Institute Handbook No. 11, 35
- 2) World Health Organization, *Medicinal Plants in Vietnam*, (1990), WHO Regional Publications, Western Pacific Series No.3, 21.
- 3) Mensah, M., et al.; *J. Essent. Oil Res.*, (1993), 5 (1), 113-115.
- 4) Vera, R., *Flavour and Fragrance Journal*, (1993), 8 (5), 257-260.
- 5) Aalbersberg, W.G.L. and Singh, Y., *Flavour and Fragrance Journal* (1991), 6 (2), 117-120.
- 6) Ahmed, A.A., et al.; *Planta Med.*, (1999), 65 (21), 171-172.
- 7) Yadava, R.N. and Kumar, S., *Fitotherapy*, (1999), 70 (5), 475-477.
- 8) Pari, K., et al., *Phytochemistry*, (1998), 49 (5), 1385-1388.
- 9) Alen, Y., et al.; *Z. Naturforsch Ser C.*, (2000), 3 (4), 295-299.
- 10) Sampson, J. H., et al.; *Phytother Res.*, (2000), 14 (1), 24-29.
- 11) Abena, et al.; *Phytotherapy Res.*, (1996), 10, S164-S165.
- 12) Akah, L., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1988), 26 (2), 97-10.
- 13) Achola, K.J. and Munenge, R.W., *Pharmaceutical Biol.* (1998), 36 (2), 93-96.
- 14) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, 7.
- 15) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 16) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

Alstonia scholaris* (L.) R. Br.*Apocynaceae***(continued from page 19)*

Traditional Uses¹³⁻¹⁸. Milky sap obtained from the incised trunk is wrapped onto a ball of *Metroxylon sagu* (sago) powder, cooked on fire until charred, and ingested by a patient with tuberculosis. The inside portion of the bark is scraped, boiled in water and a decoction made; the decoction is drunk warm for shortness of breath, asthma, and pneumonia. Leaf decoction is taken to treat malaria, pneumonia, pain and fever.

References:

- 1) Yamachi, T., et al., *Phytochemistry*, (1990), 29 (10), 3321-3325.
- 2) Abe, F., et al., *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1989), 37 (4), 887-890.
- 3) Kam, T.S., et al.; *Phytochemistry*, (1997), 45 (6), 1303-1305.
- 4) Boochuay, E.K., and Court, W.E., *Phytochemistry*, (1976), 15, 821.
- 5) Desoky, E.K., *Bull. Pharm. Sci. Assiut. Univ.*, (1999), 22 (2), 117-121.
- 6) Vashi, I.G., and Patel, H.C., *Comp. Physiol. Ecol.*, (1989), 14 (1), 1-3.
- 7) KaleysaRaj, R., *Ind. J. Physiol. Pharmacol.*, 1975, 19, 47-49.
- 8) Leaman, D.J., et al.; *J. Ethnopharmacol.* (1995), 49 (1), 1-16.
- 9) Wright, C.W., et al.; *J. Ethnopharmacol.* (1993), 40 (1), 41-45.
- 10) Mokkhasmit, M., et al.; *J. Med. Ass. Thailand*, (1971), 54 (7), 490-504.
- 11) Chen, K.F., Chung, Ts'ao Yao, (1981), 12 (3), 44-45.

- 12) Dhar, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1968), 6, 232-247.
- 13) Singha, U.K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (4), 289-295.
- 14) Woodley E. (ed.); *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea, Part1:* (1991), Morobe Province, Wau Ecological Institute Handbook No. 11, 17.
- 15) Holdsworth, D. K., *Medicinal Plants Of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 9.
- 16) Holdsworth, D.K., *Sci. New Guinea*, (1974), 22 (16), 164-174.
- 17) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 18) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Annona muricata* L.**

Annonaceae

(syn. *Annona macrocarpa* Wercklé)

(continued from page 27)

References:

- 1) Ross, I.A., *Medicinal Plants of the World* (1999), Humana Press, Toronto, New Jersey; pp 81-86.
- 2) Chang, F.R. and Y.C. Wu, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (2001), 64 (1), 925-931.
- 3) Pino, J.A, *et al.*, *J. Essent. Oil Res.*, (2001), 13 (2), 140-141.
- 4) Mackeen, M.M., *et al.*, *Nat. Prod. Sci.*, (2000), 6 (3), 91-92.
- 5) Heinrich, M., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1992), 36 (1), 81-85.
- 6) SundarRao, K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (1), 3-6.
- 7) Khan, M.R., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1998), 69 (4), 367-369.
- 8) Leaman, D.J., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1995), 49 (1), 1-16.
- 9) Santos, A.F.D., *et al.*, *Phytomedicine*, (2001), 8 (2), 115-120.
- 10) Jaramillo, M.C., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (2000), 71 (2), 183-186.
- 11) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 37.
- 12) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Areca catechu* L.**

Arecaceae

(continued from page 31)

*Traditional Uses*¹⁷⁻²¹. Betel nut is chewed with lime and leaves of *Piper betle* as a mild stimulant. Fruits of *Areca catechu* and *Acorus calamus* are eaten together as a general tonic for chest complaints, and also to treat bad breath. Betel nut is chewed with a bit of lime and the root of *Synedrella nodifolia* and the mixture swallowed to treat diarrhoea. Decoction made from dried bark is drunk to relieve asthma. Juice extracted from the fresh bark is poured into the ear for earache. Betel nut is chewed with lime and *Piper betle* leaves slowly for hours to relieve tension and to provide a sense of well being, the red juice is spat out. The process also acts as a sedative to soothe a mad person. *Areca catechu* seed is chewed with leaves of *Cleome viscosa* to aid conception. A drink prepared

from the dried seed is taken as a contraceptive. Red oral mixture of chewed betel nut, lime and *Piper betle* leaf is applied to tropical ulcers and to sores caused by venereal disease. Betel nut wrapped in *Piper betle* leaf and mixed with some lime, ginger and seeds of *Bixa orellana* is chewed for heart problems. To treat constipation betel nut is chewed with lime and leaves of *Piper betle* and the mixture swallowed.

References:

- 1) Ashby, J., *et al.*, *Lancet*, (1979), 112-.
- 2) Lee, S.H., *et al.*, *Korean J. Pharmacog.*, (2001), 32 (1), 39-42.
- 3) Farnsworth, E.R., *Sci. New Guinea*, (1976), 4, 85-90.
- 4) Hocart, C.H., and Fankauer, *Experientia*, (1996), 52 (3), 281-285.
- 5) Holdsworth, D.K., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1998), 48 (3), 581-582.
- 6) Holdsworth, D., *J. Trop. Med. Plants*, (2001), 12 (1), 13-15.
- 7) Tsuchiya, H., *et al.*, *Phytochem. Anal.*, (1999), 10 (5), 247-253.
- 8) Hada, S., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1989), 3 (4), 140-144.
- 9) Cawte, J., *Aust. N. Z. J. Psychiat.*, (1985), 19, 83-87.
- 10) Dar, A., and Khatoon, S., *Phytother. Res.*, (1997), 11 (2), 174-176.
- 11) Dhar, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1973), 11, 43-54.
- 12) Nam, and Lee, S.K., *Nat. Prod. Sci.*, (2000), 6 (4), 183-188.
- 13) Adhvaryu, S.G., *et al.*, *Mutant Res.*, (1991), 261 (1), 41-49.
- 14) Wang, C.K., and Lee, W.H., *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1996), 44 (8), 2014-2019.
- 15) Choi, S.M., *et al.*, *Yakhak Hoe Chi*, (1998), 42 (1), 89-94.
- 16) Maher, R., *et al.*, *J. Oral Pathol. Med.*, (1994), 23 (2), 65-69.
- 17) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 18) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 55-61.
- 19) Pajimans, K.P., *New Guinea Vegetation*, Elsevier Scientific Publ. Co., (1976), New York, 146.
- 20) Eisen, M.J., *Cancer Res.*, (1946), 6, 139-141.
- 21) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Artocarpus altilis* (Parkinson) Fosb.**

Moraceae

(continued from page 33)

References:

- 1) Altman, L.J., and Zito, S.W., *Phytochemistry*, (1976), 15, 829B-830.
- 2) Williams, L.A.D., and Mansingh, A., *Phillippine J. Sci.*, (1995), 124 (4), 345-357.
- 3) Chen, C.C., *et al.*; *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1993), 56 (9), 1594-1597.
- 4) Hano, Y., *et al.*; *J. Chem. Res. (S)*, (1994), 9, 348-349.
- 5) Cambie, R.C., and Ash J., *Fijian Medicinal Plants*, (1994), CSIRO, Australia, 213-214.
- 6) Young, R.E., *et al.*; *Phytother. Res.*, (1993), 7 (2), 190-193.
- 7) SundarRao, K., *et al.*; *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (1), 3-6.
- 8) Dunstan, C.A., *et al.*; *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1997), 57, 35-36.
- 9) Williams, L.A.D., *et. al.*; *Phillipp. J. Sci.*, (1993), 122 (1), 33-41

- 10) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical paper No.175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 11.
- 11) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Barringtonia asiatica* (L.) Kurz**

Barringtoniaceae

(syn. *Barringtonia speciosa* J. R. Forst. & Forst.)

(continued from page 35)

References:

- 1) Subha Rao, G.S.R., *et al.*, *Indian J. Chem.*, (1986), 25B (2), 113-122.
- 2) Herlt, A.J., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (2002), 65 (2), 115-120.
- 3) Rao, G.S.R.S., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1984), 23 (12), 2962-2963.
- 4) Locher, C.P. *et al.*, *Phytomedicine*, (1996), 2 (3), 259-264.
- 5) Khan, M.R. and Omoloso, A.D., *Fitoterapia*, (2002), 73 (3), 255-260.
- 6) Pickard, P.P. and Cox, P.A., *Econ. Bot.*, (1986), 40 (4), 479-484.
- 7) Holdsworth, D. and Wamoi, B., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1982), 20 (4), 169-181.
- 8) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 9) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 12.
- 10) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Bidens pilosa* L.**

Asteraceae

(continued from page 37)

References:

- 1) Sashida, Y., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1991), 39 (3), 709-711.
- 2) Ogawa, K. and Sashida, Y., *Phytochemistry*, 31 (10), 3657-3658.
- 3) Zulueta, M.C.A., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1995), 38 (6), 14449-1450.
- 4) Alvarez, L., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1996), 62 (4), 355-357.
- 5) Brandao, M.G.L., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1998), 48 (2), 397-399.
- 6) Wang, J., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, 46 (7), 1275-1278.
- 7) Chang, M.H., *et al.*, *J. Chin. Chem. Soc.*, (2000), 47 (50), 1131-1136.
- 8) Krettli, A.U., *et al.*, *Folha Med.*, (2001), 120 (2), 119-126.
- 9) Tan, P.V., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2001), 73 (3), 415-421.
- 10) Dimo, T., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2001), 76 (3), 215-221.
- 11) Pereira, R.L.C., *et al.*, *Immunopharmacology*, (1999), 43 (1), 31-37.
- 12) Allarcon Aguilar, F.J., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (2002), 16 (4), 383-386.
- 13) Gonzalez, A., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, 39 (3), 217-220.
- 14) Holdsworth, D. and Rali, T., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 1-8.
- 15) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

Bixa orellana* L.*Bixaceae**

(syn. *Bixa acuminata* Bojer, *B. Americana* Poirlet in Lam, *Bixa odorata* Ruiz & Pav. ex G. Don, *Bixa platycarpa* Ruiz & Pav. ex G. Don, *Bixa tinctoria* Salisb., *Bixa upatensis* Ram. Goyena, *Bixa urucurana* Willd., *Orellana americana* Kuntze, *Orellana orellana* (L.) Kuntze, *Bixa orellana* var. *leiocarpa* (Kuntze) Standl. & L.O. Williams)

(continued from page 41)

Traditional Uses⁹. Dried leaves are crushed and placed on skin burns to heal and prevent scars. Seeds are wrapped in *Piper betel* leaves and chewed by patients under the spell of supernatural powers. Seeds are also used as a body paint and food coloring.

References:

- 1) Mercadanta, A.Z., *ACS. Symp. Ser.*, (2001), 775, 92-101.
- 2) Terashima, S., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1991), 39 (12), 3346-3347.
- 3) Harborne, J.B., *Phytochemistry*, (1975), 14, 1331-1337.
- 4) Tadamara, H., (1974), Patent-Japan Kokai -74, 89, 732.
- 5) Anderson, S.G., *et al.*, *Phytochem. Anal.*, (1997), 8, 247-249.
- 6) Otero, R., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2000), 73, 233-241.
- 7) Jondiko, I.J.O. and Pattenden, G., *Phytochemistry*, (1989), 28, 11, 3159-3162.
- 8) Irobi, O.N., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1996), 34 (2), 87-90.
- 9) Bhakuni, D.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, 26 (11), 883RY-904.
- 10) Freixa, B., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1998), 12 (6), 427-430.
- 11) Morrison, E.Y., *et al.*, *Trop. Geograph. Med.*, (1991), 43 (2), 184-188.
- 12) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

Bryophyllum pinnatum* (Lam.) Kurz.*Crassulaceae**

(syn. *Kalanchoe pinnata* (Lam.) Pers.

(continued from page 49)

Traditional Uses¹⁸⁻²⁰. Young leaves are heated slowly over a fire and the soft pulp placed over the sore; dressing is replaced every two days until the sore is healed. Heated leaves are made into a poultice and applied on boils and swellings. To ease aches and sprains leaves are heated on a fire and placed on the affected parts of the body. For inflamed sores, boils and swollen bodies a few leaves are heated on a fire and juice squeezed onto the affected parts which then are covered by the same leaves. Heated leaves are rubbed onto broken bones, fractures, painful knee joints, arthritis, swollen muscles and bruised tissues.

References:

- 1) Gaind, K.N. and Gupta, R.L., *Phytochemistry*, (1972), 11 (4), 1500-1502.
- 2) Siddiqui, S., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1989), 28 (9), 2433-2438.
- 3) Yamagishi, T., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1989), 52 (5), 1071-1079.
- 4) Akihisa, T., *et al.*, *Lipids*, (1991), 26 (8), 660-665.
- 5) Gaind, K.N. and Gupta, R.L., *Planta Med.*, (1973), 23 (12), 149-153.
- 6) Supratman, U., *et al.*, *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.* (2000), 64 (6), 1310-1312 and (2001), 65 (4), 947-949.
- 7) De Silva, S.A.G., *et al.*, *Phytomedicine*, (2000), 7 (2), 81-.
- 8) Almeida, A.P., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (2000), 66 (2), 134-137.
- 9) Ogungbamila, F.O., *et al.*, *Nat. Prod. Lett.*, (1997), 10 (3), 201-203.
- 10) Yamagishi, T., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1989), 52 (5), 1071-1079.
- 11) Obaseiki-Ebor, E.E., *et al.*, *Mutant Res.*, (1993), 302 (2), 109-117.
- 12) Akinpelu, D.A., *Fitoterapia*, (2000), 71 (2), 193-194.
- 13) Sandberg, F. and Cronlund, A., *Proc. 3rd Asian Symp. Med. Plants & Spices*, (1977), 3, 178-197., Colombo, Sri Lanka.
- 14) Pal, S., *et al.*, *J. Pharm. Pharmacol.*, (1999), 51 (3), 313-318.
- 15) De-Silva, S.A.G., *et al.*, *Parasitology*, (1999), 118 (6), 575-582.
- 16) Rossi-Bergman, B., *et al.*, *Phytomedicine Suppl.*, (2000), 7 (2), SL115-
- 17) Pal, S. and Chaudhuri, A.K.N., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1991), 33 (1/2), 97-102.
- 18) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 19) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 37.
- 20) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

Calophyllum inophyllum* L.*Clusiaceae***(continued from page 51)***References:**

- 1) Al-Jeboury, F.S., and Locksley, H.D., *Phytochemistry*, (1971), 10, 603.
- 2) Goh, S.H., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1992), 50 (10), 1415-1420.
- 3) Patil, A.D., *et al.*, *J. Med. Chem.*, (1993), 36 (26), 4131-4138.
- 4) Iinuma, M., *et al.*, *Heterocycles*, (1996), 43 (7), 1521-1527.
- 5) Ali, M.S., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1999), 50 (8), 1385-1389.
- 6) Shaiq Ali, M., *et al.*, *J. Chem. Soc. Pak.*, (1999), 21 (2), 174-178.
- 7) Norton, T.R., *et al.*, *J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1973), 62, 1077.
- 8) Cox, P.A., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 9) Kamboj, V.P., *et al.*, *Contraception*, 15, 601-610.
- 10) Mackeen, M.M., *et al.*, *Nat. Prod. Sci.*, (2000), 6 (3), 131-134.
- 11) Woodyly E.(ed.); *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea, Part 1: Morobe Province*, (1991), Hand Book No. 11, 72.
- 12) Holdsworth, D.K., *Sci. New Guinea*, (1974), 2 (2), 164-171.
- 13) Holdsworth, D., and Wamoi, B., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1982), 20 (4), 169-181.

***Capsicum frutescens* L.**

Solanaceae

(continued from page 55)

References:

- 1) Teranishi, R., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1980), 28 (1), 156-157.
- 2) Johnson, T.S., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1992), 40 (12), 2461-2463.
- 3) Constant, H.L., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Food*, (1995), 58 (12), 1925-1928.
- 4) Villasenor, M., *et al.*, *Nat. Prod. Lett.*, (1995), 6 (4), 247-253.
- 5) Du Lucca II, A. J. *et al.*, *Patent-US-6*, 310,091, 18pp., (2000).
- 6) Meding, B., *Contact Dermatitis*, (1993), 2 (4), 202-205.
- 7) Dhawan, B.N., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1977), 15, 208-219.
- 8) Bara, M.T.F., and Vanetti, M.C.D., *J. Herbs Spices Med. Plants*, (1995), 3 (4), 51-58.
- 9) Otero, R., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2000), 73 (1/2), 233-241.
- 10) Sambaiiah, K., and Satyanarayana, M.N., *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1980), 18, 898-899.
- 11) Al Qarawi, A.A., and Adam, S., *Vet. Hum. Toxicol.*, (1999), 41 (5), 293-295.
- 12) Cox, P.A., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 437-497.
- 13) Vlietinck, A.J., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1995), 46, (1), 31-47.
- 14) Villasenor, I.M., and De Ocampo, E.J., *Mutat. Res.*, (1994), 312 (2), 151-155.
- 15) Medina, F.R., and Woodbury, R., *J. Agr. Univ. Puerto Rico*, (1979), 63, 366-376.
- 16) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 17) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 18) Holdsworth, D., and Wamoi, B., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1982), 20 (4), 169-181.
- 19) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Carica papaya* (L)**

Caricaceae

(continued from page 57)

Biological Activity^{8,9,10-15}. Antibacterial, antifungal, antitumour, cardiac depressant, uterine stimulant, antiedema, antiinflammatory, antitubercular, wound healing acceleration, abortifacient, antiscikling, anticoagulant, embryotoxic, insecticidal, oxytocic, amoebicidal, antihepatotoxic, antioxidant, anticlastogenic, antiyeast, antiascaris, anticonvulsant, antiimplantation, radical scavenging effect, antiulcer, antihypertensive, anthelmintic, antimalarial, antiviral, spasmolytic, antiamebic, spermicidal, antifertility.

Traditional Uses¹⁶⁻¹⁹. The milky juice from the green unripe fruit is used for treatment of ringworm by applying onto affected area. The stem sap is used externally to treat *grille* (*Tinea imbricatum*), a common skin fungus. Sap from any part of the plant is mixed with lime and rubbed into *Tinea imbricatum*. The sap is also drunk as an abortifacient. Sap from the

leaf petiole is blown into the ear to relieve earache. The crushed leaves are used externally for headaches, cuts and swollen groin. Decoction made from fresh flowers is drunk to treat asthma, malaria and diabetes, and ripe fruit is eaten together with the seed to treat malaria. Juice extracted from fresh flowers is taken for diabetes. Dried seeds of a ripe fruit are chewed for cough. Young leaves are squeezed to a pulp and plastered on the cut or wound. Fresh leaf juice is used for sore eyes. Decoction from shoots is drunk for diarrhoea.

References:

- 1) Subbarayan, C., and Cama, H.R., *Indian J. Chem.*, (1964), 2, 451.
- 2) Gmelin, R., and Kjaer, A., *Phytochemistry*, (1970), 9, 591.
- 3) Smolenski, S.J., *et al.*, *Lloydia*, (1975), 38 (6), 497-528.
- 4) Kozak, M., *et al.*, *Acta Biochem. Pol.*, (1997), 44 (3), 601-605.
- 5) Khuzhaev, V.U., and Aripova, S.F., *Chem. Nat. Comp.*, (2000), 36 (4), 418.
- 6) Chan, J.R., *et al.*, *J. Food Sci.*, (1978), 43, 255.
- 7) Winterhalter, P., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1986), 25, 134.
- 8) Boum, B. *et al.*, *Toxicol. Appl. Pharmacol.*, (1978), 46, 353
- 9) Gupta, A., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1990), 28, 257-266.
- 10) Hewitt, H., *et al.*, *West Indian Med. J.*, (2000), 49 (1), 32-33.
- 11) Giordani, R., *et al.*, *Mycoses*, (1991), 34 (11/12), 469-477.
- 12) Yasukawa, K., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1993), 7 (2), 185-189.
- 13) Leaman, D.J., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1995), 49 (1), 1-16.
- 14) Eno, A.E., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (2000), 14 (4), 235-239.
- 15) Pathak, N., *et al.*, *Phytomedicine*, (2000), 7 (4), 325-333.
- 16) Holdsworth, D. K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission, Noumea, New Caledonia, Technical Paper No. 17, 14.
- 17) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 18) Woodley E. (ed.) 1991; *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea, Part I: Morobe Province*, Wau Ecological Institute Handbook No.11, 30-31.
- 19) Traditional Medicine Database, (2000), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Cassia alata* L.**

Fabaceae (Caesalpiniaceae)

(syn. *Herpetica alata*; *Senna alata* (L.) Roxb.)

(continued from page 59)

References:

- 1) Rai, P. P., *Curr. Sci.*, (1978), 47, 271-272.
- 2) Cambie, R. C., and Ash, J., *Fijian Medicinal Plants*, (1994), CSIRO, Australia, 113-114.
- 3) Gupta, D. and Singh, J., *Phytochemistry*, (1991), 30 (8), 2761-2763.
- 4) Hemlata and Kalidhar, S. B., *Phytochemistry*, (1993), 32 (6), 1616-1617.
- 5) Hemlata and Kalidhar, S. B., *Indian J. Chem.* (1994), 33B (1), 92-93.
- 6) Martin, T. S., *et al.*, *Nat. Med.*, (1998), 52 (4), 373.
- 7) Woodley, E.(ed.) (1991); *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea, Part I:*

- Morobe Province, Wau Ecological Institute Handbook No. 11, 81.
- 8) Palanichamy, S. and Nagarajan, S. J. *Ethnopharmacol.*, (1990), 29 (3), 337-340.
 - 9) Palanichamy, S., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1991), 62 (2), 153-156.
 - 10) Abatan, M. O., *Fitoterapia*, (1990), 61 (4), 336-338.
 - 11) Sakharkar, P. R. and Patil, A. T., *Hamdard Med.*, (1998), 41 (3), 20-21.
 - 12) Khan, M.R., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (2001), 72 (5), 561-564.
 - 13) Holdsworth, D. K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1983), 21 (4), 161-168.
 - 14) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Casuarina equisetifolia* L.**

Casuarinaceae

(syn. *Casuarina litorea* L. ex Fosberg & Sacht)

(continued from page 61)

*Traditional Uses*¹²⁻¹⁴. Fresh bark is used for dysentery. The roots are washed and scraped, then mixed with water and drunk to treat dysentery. The cambium beneath the bark of the trunk is squeezed and used to sedate a mentally disturbed or aggressive patient. The juice from the crushed barks is mixed with a small amount of coconut water, strained and is taken once a day to treat diarrhoea, dysentery and typhoid. Hot water extract prepared from a mixture of the inner portions of the bark of *Casuarina equisetifolia* and *Terminalia cattapa* is taken orally for asthma and shortness of breath.

References:

- 1) Aswal, B.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1984), 22 (6), 312-332.
- 2) Higa, M.T., *et al.*, *Bull. Coll. Sci. Univ. Ryukyus*, (1995), 60, 1-7.
- 3) Goyal, M.M. and Kumar, K., *Bangladesh J. Sci. Ind. Res.*, (1987), 22 (1/4), 68-71.
- 4) Nash, R.J., *et al.*, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, (1994), 35 (42), 7489-7852.
- 5) Behari, M. and Goyal, M.M., *Acta Cienc. Indica Chem.*, (1986), 12 (1), 20-22.
- 6) Bossio, E., *et al.*, *Pharmaceutical Biol.*, (2000), 38 (1), 18-24.
- 7) El-Ansari, M.A., *et al.*, *Z. Naturforsch, Ser C.*, (1977), 32, 444-445.
- 8) Neelkantam, S., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1986), 57 (2), 120-121.
- 9) Aswal, B.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1984), 22 (6), 312-332.
- 10) Medina, F.R. and Woodbury, R., *J. Agr. Univ. Puerto Rico*, (1979), 63, 366-376.
- 11) Antoun, M.D., *et al.*, *Pharmaceutical Biol.*, (1999), 37 (4), 277-280.
- 12) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 27 (1), 55-61.
- 13) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 14.
- 14) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Centella asiatica* (L.) Urban**
(syn. *Hydrocotyle asiatica* L.)

Umbelliferae

(continued from page 65)

Traditional Uses¹³⁻¹⁴. The leaves are used to treat acute stomach ache when the patient coughs blood. For this the leaves are eaten each day for three consecutive days. Alternatively, leaves are squeezed into water and juice drunk once a day for three days. Leaves are also used with those of *Wendlandia paniculata* as a liniment for muscle and joint pains. A little lime is added to the crushed leaves and the mixture rubbed into the affected part. Heated leaf with little lime is rubbed on sore on babies' navel until it heals. Juice extracted from crushed fresh leaves is applied to ulcers and wounds. Crushed leaves are chewed and swallowed or juice drunk to treat diarrhoea and dysentery. Fresh leaves are chewed and juice swallowed to treat amnesia, diabetes, high blood pressure, anxiety and fatigue.

References:

- 1) Wong, K.C., and Tan, G.L., *J. Essent. Oil Res.*, (1994), 6 (3), 307-309.
- 2) Singh, B., and Rastogi, R.P., *Phytochemistry*, (1968), 7, 1385-1393.
- 3) Shukla, Y.N., et al., *Pharmaceutical Biol.*, (2000), 38 (4), 262-267.
- 4) Matsuda, H., et al., *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (2001), 49 (10), 1368-1371.
- 5) Kuroda, M., et al., *Natural Med.*, (2001), 55 (3), 134-138.
- 6) Kumar, M.H.V., and Gupta, Y.K., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2002), 79 (2), 253-260.
- 7) Yoosook, C., et al., *Phytomedicine*, (2000), 6 (6), 411-419.
- 8) Sunil Kumar, S.P., and Shiva Kumar, H.G., *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1998), 36 (6), 569-572.
- 9) Sharma, D.N.K., et al., *Phytother. Res.*, (1996), 10 (2), 181-183.
- 10) Danese, P., et al., *Contact Dermatitis*, (1994), 31 (3), 201.
- 11) Ramaswamy, A.S., et al., *J. Res. Indian Med.*, (1970), 4, 160.
- 12) Chaudhury, S., et al., *J. Indian Med. Assoc.*, (1978), 70, 177-180.
- 13) Holdsworth, D., et al., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1983), 21 (4), 161-168.
- 14) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Cocos nucifera* L.**

Areaceae

(continued from page 71)

Traditional Uses¹⁵⁻¹⁷. The leaf of the plant is chewed with scraped flesh and applied to sores. Young leaves are chewed for diarrhoea. The inside jelly of the coconut is rubbed into the skin to treat scabies. The root of a young coconut is dug out, washed and chewed, but not swallowed, to relieve stomachache. The root is rubbed daily onto the teeth to keep them clean and prevent decay. Women in labour drink milk from young

coconut to induce contractions, and after giving birth, to clear the uterus. Oil from the crushed kernel is used to treat stiff joints, swelling, and to maintain a shiny skin.

References:

- 1) Cambie, R.C., and Ash, J., *Fijian Medicinal Plants*, (1994), CSIRO, Australia, 35-36.
- 2) Mourafe, J.A., et al., *J. Sci. Food Agr.*, (1975), 26, 523-.
- 3) Kinderlerer, J.L., and Kellard, B., *Chem. Ind. (London)*, (1987), 16, 567-568.
- 4) Letham, D. S., *Plant Sci. Lett.*, (1982), 26, 241-249.
- 5) Wall, M.E., et al., *J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1969), 58, 839-841.
- 6) Kobayashi, H., et al., *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1997), 45 (2), 260-264.
- 7) Caceres, A., et al., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1987), 19 (3), 233-245.
- 8) Locniskar, M., et al., *Carcinogenesis*, (1991), 12 (6), 1023-1028.
- 9) Salerno, J.W., and Smith, D.E., *Anticancer Res.*, (1991), 11 (1), 209-219.
- 10) Jain, S.K., and Agrawal, S.C., *Indian J. Med. Sc.*, (1992), 46 (1), 1-6.
- 11) Dhawan, B.N., et al., *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1997), 15, 208-219.
- 12) Feng, P.C., et al., *J. Pharm. Pharmacol.*, (1962), 14, 556-561.
- 13) Booth, A.N., et al., *Science*, (1960), 1807.
- 14) Campbell-Falck, D., et al., *American J. Emerg. Med.*, (2000), 18 (1), 108-111.
- 15) Holdsworth, D., and Wamoi, B., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1982), 20 (4), 169-181.
- 16) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants Of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 18.
- 17) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

Codiaeum variegatum (L.) Blume

Euphorbiaceae

(continued from page 73)

References:

- 1) Miura, G.A., and Shih, T.M., *Physiol. Plant*, (1984), 61, 417-421.
- 2) Miura, G.A., and Shih, T.M., *Physiol. Plant*, (1984), 62 (3), 341-343.
- 3) Naidu, G.P., *Curr. Sci.*, (1988), 57 (9), 502-504.
- 4) Sasak, W., and Chojnacki, T., *Acta Biochim. Pol.*, (1973), 20, 343-350.
- 5) Saleh, Nam, et al., *Qual. Plant Mater Veg.*, (1969), 17 (4), 384-394.
- 6) Dhawan, B.N., et al., *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1980), 18, 594-606.
- 7) Der Marderosian, A.H., et al., *J. Toxicol. Environ. Health*, (1976), 939.
- 8) Ohigashi, H., et al., *Cancer Lett.*, (1985), 28 (2), 135-141.
- 9) Medina, F.R., and Woodbury, R., *J. Agr. Univ. Puerto Rico*, (1979), 63, 366-376.
- 10) Lucas, E.H., et al., *Bull. Torrey Bot. Club*, (1951), 78 (4), 310-312.
- 11) Holdsworth, D. K., *Medicinal Plants Of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 18.
- 12) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Colocasia esculenta* (L.) Schott**
(syn. *C. antiquorum* Schott)

Araceae

(continued from page 75)

References:

- 1) Cambie, R.C., and Ash, J., *Fijian Medicinal Plants*, (1994), CSIRO, Australia, 32-33.
- 2) Ali, M., *Indian J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1991), 53 (3), 98-100.
- 3) Masui, H., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1989), 28 (10), 2613-2615.
- 4) Dhar, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1973), 11, 43.
- 5) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 19.
- 6) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Cordyline fruticosa* (L.) Chev.**
(syn. *Cordyline terminalis* (L.) Kunth)

Agavaceae

(continued from page 77)

References:

- 1) Yoshida, S., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1975), 14, 195-197.
- 2) Blunden, G., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1981), 44, (4), 441-442.
- 3) Cambie, R.C., Ash, J., *Fijian Medicinal Plants*, (1994), CSIRO, Australia, 27-28.
- 4) Thaman R.R., Whistler, W.A., *A Review of Uses and Status of Trees and Forests in Land-Use Systems in Samoa, Tonga, Kiribati and Tuvalu with recommendations for Future Action, (Based on a study carried out under UNDP TSS-I funding)*, (1996), South Pacific Forestry Development Programme, Suva, Fiji, 81.
- 5) Sato, A., *Yakugaku Zasshi*, (1989), 109, (6), 407-423.
- 6) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 7) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 8) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea

***Costus speciosus* (J. König) Sm.**

Zingiberaceae

(continued from page 79)

References:

- 1) Sharma, M.L., *et al.*, *Perfume Essent. Oil Rec.*, (1963), 54, 579.
- 2) Singh S. B. and Thakur, R.S., *Phytochemistry*, (1982), 21, 911-915.
- 3) Bandara, B.M.R., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1988), 54 (5), 477-478.
- 4) Quiao, C.F., *et al.*, *Zhongguo Yaoke Daxue Xuebao*, (2000), 31 (2), 156-158.
- 5) Li, Z.Q., *et al.*, *Huaxi Yaoxue Zazhi*, (2001), 16 (1), 27-28.
- 6) Mahmood, U., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1984), 23 (8), 1725-1727.
- 7) Inoue, K., *et al.*, *Natural Med.*, (1995), 49 (3), 336-339.
- 8) Singh, S.B., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1980), 38, 185-186.

- 9) Yao, X.S., et al., Patent – Faming Zhuanli Shenquing Gongkai Shuomingshu (1998), 1,237,58 : 28.
- 10) Dhar, M.L., et al., *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1973), 11, 43-54.
- 11) Singh, S., et al., *Indian J. Med. Res.*, (1972), 60, 287.
- 12) Bhattacharya, S.K., et al., *J. Res. Indian Med.*, (1973), 8, 10.
- 13) Ahmad, M., et al., *Fitoterapia*, (1988), 59 (6), 457-461.
- 14) Bandara, B.M.R., et al., *Planta Med.*, (1988), 54 (5), 477-478.
- 15) Moshuzzaman, M., et al., *Diabetes Res.*, (1994), 26 (3), 127-138.
- 16) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 17) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 20.
- 18) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Crinum asiaticum* L.**

Amaryllidaceae

(continued from page 81)

References:

- 1) Ghosal, S., et al., *Phytochemistry*, (1985), 24 (11), 2703-2706.
- 2) Ghosal, S., et al., *Phytochemistry*, (1988), 27 (6), 1849-1852.
- 3) Ghosal, S., et al., *J. Chem. Res. (S)*, (1986), 3, 112-113.
- 4) Beutner, D., and Frahn, A.W., *Planta Med.*, (1986), 52 (6), 523.
- 5) Min, B.S., et al., *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (2001), 49 (9), 1217-1219.
- 6) Tang, R.J., et al., *Chin Chem. Lett.*, (1994), 5 (10), 855-858.
- 7) Kuroda, M., et al., *Bioorg. Med. Chem. Lett.*, (2001), 11 (3), 371-374.
- 8) Takagi, S., and Yamaki, M., *Yakugaku Zasshi*, (1977), 97, 1155.
- 9) Ahmad, M., *Aust. J. Med. Herbalism*, (1996), 8 (1), 3-6.
- 10) Samud, A.M., et al., *Immunopharmacology*, (1999), 43 (2/3), 311-316.
- 11) Masuda, T., et al., *J. Agri. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (4), 1749-1754.
- 12) Holdsworth, D., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18, 33-34.
- 13) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 14) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Curcuma longa* L.**

Zingiberaceae

(syn. *Curcuma domestica* Valetton.)

(continued from page 83)

References:

- 1) WHO Monographs on Selected Medicinal Plants, Volume 1, (1999), World Health Organization, Geneva, 115-124.
- 2) Anderson, A.M., et al., *J. Chem. Ed.*, (2000), 77 (30), 359-360.
- 3) Singh, Y.N., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1986), 15 (1), 57-88.
- 4) Nakayama, R., et al., *Phytochemistry*, (1993), 33 (2), 501-502.
- 5) Golding, B.T., and Pombo, V.E., *J. Chem. Soc. Perkin Trans I*, (1992), 12, 1519-1524.
- 6) Ohshiro, M., et al., *Phytochemistry*, (1990), 29 (7), 2201-2205.
- 7) Masuda, T., et al., *Phytochemistry*, (1993), 32 (6), 1557-1560.
- 8) Deitilhoff, P., et al., *Phytomedicine*, (2000), 7 (S2), 71.

- 9) Ram Sewak, R.S., *et al.*, *Phytomedicine*, (2000), 7 (4), 303-308.
- 10) Rath Chandhi, C., *et al.*, *Indian Drugs*, (2001), 38 (3), 106-111.
- 11) Yano, S., *et al.*, *Natural Med.*, (2000), 54 (6), 318-324.
- 12) Kiuchi, F., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1993), 41 (9), 1640-1643.
- 13) Toda, S., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1985), 33 (4), 725-1728.
- 14) Traditional Medicine Database, (2000), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Cymbopogon citratus* (DC.) Stapf.**

Gramineae

(syn. *Andropogon citratus* DC.)

(continued from page 89)

References:

- 1) Abegaz, B., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1983), 46 (3), 424-426.
- 2) Ekundayo, O., *Fitothérapie*, (1985), 56 (6), 334-342.
- 3) Zaki, M.S.A., *et al.*, *Nahrung*, (1975), 19, 201-.
- 4) Chisowa, E.H., *et al.*, *Flavour Fragrance J.*, (1998), 13 (1), 29-30.
- 5) Hanson, S.W., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1976), 15, 1074-1075.
- 6) Crawford, M., *et al.*, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, (1975), 3099.
- 7) Kasumov, F.Y.U., and Babev, R.I., *Chem. Nat. Comp.*, (1983), 19 (1), 108.
- 8) De Matouschek, B.V., and Stahl-Biskup, E., (1991), *Pharm. Acta Helv.*, 66 (9/10), 242-245.
- 9) Suaeyun, R., *et al.*, *Carcinogenesis*, (1997), 18 (5), 949-955.
- 10) Lemos, T.L.G., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1990), 4 (2), 82-84.
- 11) Rogers, K.L., *et al.*, *Eur. J. Pharmaceut. Sci.*, (2000), 9 (4), 355-363.
- 12) Viana, G.S.B., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2000), 70 (3), 323-327.
- 13) Elson, C.E., *Lipids*, (1989), 24 (8), 677-689.
- 14) Cabajal, D., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1991), 33 (1/2), 21-24.
- 15) Mumcuoglu, K.Y., *et al.*, *Entomol. Exp. Appl.*, (1996), 78 (3), 309-314.
- 16) Suresh, M., and Rai, R.K., *Curr. Sci.*, (1990), 59 (9), 477-479.
- 17) Leite, J.R., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1986), 17 (1), 75-83.
- 18) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Dioscorea bulbifera* L.**

Dioscoreaceae

(continued from page 95)

References:

- 1) Gupta, D. and Singh, J., *Phytochemistry*, (1989), 28 (3), 947-949.
- 2) Ireland, C.R., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1981), 20, 1569-1571.
- 3) Gao, H.Y., *et al.*, *Shenyang Yaoke Daxue Xuebao*, (2001), 18 (3), 185-188; and 18 (6), 414-516.
- 4) Gao, H.Y., *et al.*, *Natural Med.*, (2001), 55 (6), 277-.
- 5) Komori, T., *Toxicon*, (1997), 35 (10), 1531-1536.
- 6) Li, S.S., *et al.*, *Zhongguo Zhongyao Zazhi*, (2000), 25 (3), 159-160.
- 7) Fu, H.Z., *et al.*, *Bopuxue Zazhi*, (2002), 19 (1), 49-55.
- 8) Li, S.S., *et al.*, *Zhiwu Ziyuan Yu Huanjing*, (1999), 8 (2), 61-62.
- 9) Dhawan, B.N., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1977), 15 (208-219).

- 10) Hikino, H. and Hayashi, T., *Patent- Japan Kokai Tokkyo Koko*, (1986), 61 106, 56: 4pp.
- 11) Niikawa, M., *et al.*, *Natural Med.*, (1995), 49 (3), 329-331.
- 12) Abdel-Aziz, A., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1990), 4 (2), 62-65.
- 13) Hsu, F. and Cheng, J. T., *Phytother. Res.*, (1992), 6 (2), 108-111.
- 14) Gao, H., *et al.*, *Biol. Pharm. Bull.*, (2002), 25 (9), 1241-1243.
- 15) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 25.
- 16) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Dodonaea viscosa* (L.) Jacq.**

Sapindaceae

(continued from page 97)

References:

- 1) Sachdev, K. and Kulshrestha, D.K., *Phytochemistry*, (1983), 22 (5), 1253-1256.
- 2) Mekki, A.G. and Mossa, J.S., *Pharmazie*, (1981), 36, 517-518.
- 3) Abdel Mogib, M., *et al.*, *Pharmazie*, (2001), 56 (10), 830-831.
- 4) Ortega, A., *et al.*, *Tetrahedron*, (2001), 57 (15), 2981-2989.
- 5) Mata, R., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1991), 54 (3), 913-917.
- 6) Getie, M., *et al.*, *Pharmazie*, (2002), 57 (5), 320-322.
- 7) El Zwi, M.A. and Ahmed, A.F.S., *Chem. Environ Res.*, (1999), 8 (3/4), 285-288.
- 8) Ahmad, V.U., *et al.*, *Fitotherapia*, (1987), 58 (5) 361-362.
- 9) Sukkawala, V.M. and Desai, V.B., *J. Sci. Ind. Res.*, (1962), 21, 349-351.
- 10) Desta, B., J., *Ethnopharmacol.*, (1995), 45 (1), 27-33.
- 11) Simonsen, H.T., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2001), 64, 195-204.
- 12) Gonzalez, A., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1993), 39 (3), 217-220.
- 13) Wall, M.E., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1988), 51 (5), 866-873.
- 14) Rojas, A., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1996), 62 (2), 154-199.
- 15) Srinivasan, D., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2001), 74, 217-220.
- 16) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (2), 95-100.
- 17) Holdsworth, D. K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission, Noumea, New Caledonia, Technical Paper No. 175, 26.

***Erythrina variegata* (L.)**

Fabaceae

(continued from page 107)

References:

- 1) Chawla, A.S., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1988), 54 (6), 526-528.
- 2) Hernandez, M.S., and Jackson, A.H., *Planta Med.*, (1994), 60 (2), 175-177.
- 3) Sharma, S.K., and Chawla, M., *J. Indian Chem. Soc.*, (1998), 75 (10-12), 833-837.
- 4) Manalo, J.B., *et al.*, *Phillip. J. Sci.*, (1992), 12 (1), 17-24.
- 5) Singh, H., *et al.*, *Lloydia*, (1975), 38 (2), 97.
- 6) El-Olemy, M.M., *et al.*, *Lloydia*, (1978), 41 (4), 342.
- 7) Abdel-Hafiz, M.A., *et al.*, *J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1983), 74 (1-4), 125-130.
- 8) Telikepalli, H., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1990), 29 (6), 2005-2007.
- 9) Huang, K., and Yen, Y.F., *Zhonghua Yaoxue Zazhi*, (1997), 49 (1), 21-29.
- 10) Tanaka, H., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (2000), 66 (6), 578-579.

- 11) Bhale, B., *et al.*, *Indian Drugs Pharm. Ind.*, (1979), 14 (3), 39-40.
- 12) Muto, Y., *et al.*, *Yakugaku Zasshi*, (1994), 114 (2), 980-994.
- 13) Nguyen, V.T., *et al.*, *Tap. Chi. Duoc. Hoc.*, (1991), 1992 (1), 25-27.
- 14) Dhar, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1968), 6, 232-247.
- 15) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 16) Holdsworth, D.K., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18, 33-34.
- 17) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 185-190.
- 18) Holdsworth, D., and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 19) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 20) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Euphorbia hirta* L.**

Euphorbiaceae

(syn. *Euphorbia pilulifera* var. *hirta* (L.) Griseb.; *Chamaesyce hirta* (L.) Sm.)

(continued from page 115)

Traditional Uses²³⁻²⁵. A decoction prepared from the fresh whole plant is drunk to treat dysentery. Water extract of the plant is taken orally to promote fertility. A decoction of the herb is drunk to provide relief from asthma attacks. Leaf sap is used for red and inflamed eyes. The whole herb without roots is boiled in water, solution cooled, strained, and drunk to treat anaemia and bloody stool. Leaf or stem sap is applied on to centipede bites.

References:

- 1) Ponsinet, G. and Ourisson, G., *Photochemistry*, (1968), 7, 89-98.
- 2) El-Naggar, L., *et al.*, *Lloydia*, (1978), 41 (1), 73-.
- 3) Yoshida, T., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1988), 36 (8), 2940-2949.
- 4) Aqiland, M and Khan, I.Z., *Global, J. Pure Appl. Sci.*, (1999), 5 (3), 371-373.
- 5) Gupta, D.R. and Garg, S.K., *Bull. Chem. Soc.*, (1966), 39 (11), 2532-2534.
- 6) Baslas, R.K. and Agarwal, R., *Indian J. Chem.*, (1980), 19B, 717-718.
- 7) Nguyen, N.S., *et al.*, *Tap. Chi. Hoa Hoc.*, (2000), 38 (1), 9-11.
- 8) El-Naggar, L., *et al.*, *Lloydia*, (1978), 41 (1), 73-.
- 9) Gele-Coefe, J. and Senet, J.M., *Phytother.*, (1982), 16, 122-128.
- 10) Martinez-Vazquez, M., *et al.*, *Rev. Soc. Quim. Mex.*, (1999), 43 (3/4), 103-105.
- 11) Alen, Y., *et al.*, *Z. Naturforsch., Ser C*, (2000), 3 (4), 295-299.
- 12) Kaij-A-Kamb, M., *et al.*, *Pharm. Acta. Helv.*, (1992), 67 (5/6), 130-147.
- 13) Dhar, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1968), 6, 232-247.
- 14) Tona, L., *et al.*, *Phytomedicine*, (1999), 6 (1), 59-66.
- 15) Lanhers, M.C., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1991), 57 (31), 225-231.
- 16) Lanhers, M.C., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1990), 29 (2), 189-198.
- 17) Lanhers, M.C., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1996), 10 (8), 670-676.
- 18) Glavez, J., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1993), 59 (4), 333-336.
- 19) Bashir, A.K., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1992), 63 (4), 371-375.
- 20) Johnson, P.B., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1999), 65 (1), 63-69.
- 21) Eszter, T.S., *Patent-Ger Offen-4,102,054*; (1992), 5pp.

- 22) Williams, L.A.D., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1997), 11 (5), 401-402.
- 23) Blackwood, B., *Both Sides of Buka Passage*, (1935), Oxford, Clarendon Press.
- 24) Holdsworth, D.K., *Quart. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18, 33-34.
- 25) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Hibiscus rosa-sinensis* L.**

Malvaceae

(continued from page 135)

References:

- 1) Zhou, M.D., *et al.*, *Yunnan Daxue Xuebao Ziran Kexueban*, (1998), 20 (3), 170-171, 4.
- 2) Chauhan, U.K., *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. India Ser. B*, (1984), 54 (3), 236-239.
- 3) Srivastava, D.N., *et al.*, *J. Amer. Oil Chem. Soc.*, (1976), 53, 607.
- 4) Subramanian, S.S., and Nair, A.G.R., *Phytochemistry*, (1972), 11, 1518B-.
- 5) Lin, Y.C., *Proc. Natl. Sci. Council. Part 1* (Taiwan), (1975), 8, 133-137.
- 6) Cambie, R.C., and Ash, J., *Fijian Medicinal Plants*, (1994), CSIRO, Australia, 193-194.
- 7) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 8) Bhakuni, O.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1969), 7, 250-267.
- 9) Prakash, A.O., *Experientia*, (1979), 35, 1122-1123.
- 10) Kasture, V.S., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2000), 71, (1/2), 65-75.
- 11) Obi, F.O., *et al.*, *Toxicology*, (1998), 131, (2/3), 93-98.
- 12) Kamei, H., *et al.*, *Cancer Biother. Radiopharmaceut.*, (1996), 11 (3), 193-196.
- 13) Woodley E. (ed.), *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea Part 1: Morobe Province*, (1991), Wau Ecological Institute Handbook No. 11, 35.
- 14) D. K. Holdsworth, *Medicinal Plants Of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 33.
- 15) Holdsworth, D.K., *et al.*, *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18 (3), 136-139.
- 16) Pajmans, K.P., *New Guinea Vegetation*, (1976), Elsevier Scientific Publ. Co., New York, 146.
- 17) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Ipomoea batatas* (L.) Lam.**

Convolvulaceae

(syn. *Ipomoea fastigiata* (Roxb.) Sweet)

(continued from page 145)

References:

- 1) Nakatani, M. and Komeichi, M., *Nippon Sakumotsu Gakkai Kiji*, (1991), 60 (2), 322-323.
- 2) Yahara, S. *et al.*, *Natural Med.*, (2002), 56 (3), 121-.
- 3) Schimming, T., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1998), 49 (7), 1989-1995.
- 4) Tan, G.S., *et al.*, *Tianran Chanwu Yanjiu Yu Kaifa*, (1995), 7 (4), 44-46.
- 5) Burka, L.T., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1981), 20, 647-652.
- 6) Burka, L.T., *et al.*, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, (1974), 4017-.
- 7) Xiang, R.D., *et al.*, *Chung Ts'ao Yao*, (1994), 25 (4), 179-181.
- 8) Miyazaki, T., *et al.*, *Engei Gakkai Zasshi*, (1991), 60 (1), 217-224.
- 9) Noda, N., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1992), 40 (12), 3163-3168.
- 10) Suzuki, T., *et al.*, *Biol. Pharm. Bull.*, (1996), 19 (7), 977-983.

- 11) Kusano, S., *et al.*, *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.*, (2001), 65 (1), 109-114.
- 12) Yoshimoto, M., *et al.*, *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.*, (1999), 63 (3), 537-541.
- 13) Vinson, J.A., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (12), 4821-4824.
- 14) Moubasher, M.H., *Al-Azhar J. Microbiol.*, (2000), 49, 128-137.
- 15) Buckner, B.H., *et al.*, *J. Clin. Invest.*, (1949), 28, 894-898.
- 16) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 37.

***Ipomoea pes-caprae* L.**

Convolvulaceae

(continued from page 147)

References:

- 1) Cwalina, G.E., and Jenkins, G.L., *J. Amer. Pharm. Ass.*, (1938), 27, 585.
- 2) Takagi, S., *et al.*, *Yakugaku Zasshi*, (1981), 101, 482-484.
- 3) Krogh, R., *et al.*, *Pharmazie*, (1999), 5 (6), 464-466.
- 4) Wasuwat, S., *et al.*, *Asian J. Pharm. Suppl.*, (1986), 6 (8), 105-.
- 5) Pongprayoon, U., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1992), 58 (1), 19-21.
- 6) Srivastava, R., *et al.*, *Carbohydrate Res.*, (1991), 212 (1), 169-176.
- 7) Wang, C.H., and Horng, J.M., *Bull. Inst. Chem. Acad. Sin.*, (1976), 23, 43.
- 8) Jirawonse, V., *et al.*, *J. Natl. Res. Council. Thailand*, (1977), 17-24.
- 9) De Souza, M., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2000), 69 (1), 85-90.
- 10) Aswal, B.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1984), 22 (6), 312-332.
- 11) Khan, M.M., *et al.*, *Fitotherapy*, (1994), 45 (3), 231-233.
- 12) Rogers, K.L., *et al.*, *Eur. J. Pharmaceut. Sci.*, (2000), 9 (4), 355-363.
- 13) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (4), 1749-1754.
- 14) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 15) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Luffa aegyptiaca* Mill.**

Cucurbitaceae

(syn. *Luffa cylindrica* M. Roem.)

(continued from page 155)

References:

- 1) Guha, J. and Sen, S.P., *Plant Biochem. J.*, (1975), 2, 127.
- 2) Takemoto, T., *et al.*, *Yakugaku Zasshi*, (1984), 104 (3), 246-255.
- 3) Varshney, I.P., *et al.*, *Natl. Acad. Sci. Lett. (India)*, (1982), 5 (12), 403-405.
- 4) Liang, *et al.*, *Yao Hsueh Hsueh Pao*, (1993), 28 (11), 836-839.
- 5) Garg, V.K. and Nes, W.R., *Phytochemistry*, (1986), 25 (11), 2591-2597.
- 6) Deshpande, M.V., *et al.*, *J. Chromatog.*, (1991), 1540, 397-400.
- 7) Watanabe, K., *et al.*, *Agr. Biol. Chem.*, (1990), 54 (80), 2085-2092.
- 8) Takemoto, T., *Patent - Japan Kokai Tokkyo Koho-6048*, 995 (1985), 911.
- 9) Poma, A., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1997), 35 (3), 212-214.
- 10) Gbeassor, M., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1990), 4 (3), 115-117.
- 11) Wang, J.D., *et al.*, *Shoyakugaku Zasshi*, (1991), 45 (3), 215-219.
- 12) El-Fiky, F.K., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1996), 50 (1), 43-47.
- 13) Xu, Z.X., *et al.*, *Chung Hsi I. Chieh Ho Tsa Chih*, (1987), 7 (7), 421-422.
- 14) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Mallotus philippensis* (Lam.) Müll. Arg.**
(syn. *Croton philippensis* Lam.)

Euphorbiaceae

(continued from page 157)

References:

- 1) Saijo, R., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1989), 37 (11), 2940-2947.
- 2) Roberts, K.D., *et al.*, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, (1963), 46 (7), 2886-2893.
- 3) Nair, S.P. and Rao, J.M., *Phytochemistry*, (1993), 32 (2), 407-409.
- 4) Tanaka, T., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1988), 48 (8), 1423-1427.
- 5) Ahluwalia, V.K., *et al.*, *Indian J. Chem.*, (1988), 27B (3), 238-241.
- 6) Lounasmaa, M., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1975), 28, 16-.
- 7) Gupta, S.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Physiol. Pharmacol.*, (1984), 28 (1), 63-66.
- 8) Kulakkattolickal, A., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1987), 21 (1), 1-9.
- 9) Dhar, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1968), 6, 232-247.
- 10) Gujral, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Med. Res.*, (1960), 48, 46-51.
- 11) Ray, P.G., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.*, (1976), 30, 317-320.
- 12) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 41.
- 13) Blackwood, B., *Both Sides of Buka Passage*, (1935), Oxford, Clarendon Press.

***Mikania micrantha* Kunth**

Asteraceae

(continued from page 165)

References:

- 1) Jiang, R.W., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (2001), 49 (9), 1166-1169.
- 2) Cuenca, M.D.R., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1988), 51 (3), 625-626.
- 3) Boeker, R., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1987), 53 (1), 105-106.
- 4) Teng, B.P., *et al.*, *Patent-PCT Int. Appl-01 39*, 720; (1999), 18pp.
- 5) World Health Organisation, *Medicinal Plants in the South Pacific*, (1998), WHO Regional Publications, Western Pacific Series No.19, pg.115.
- 6) Morrison, E. and West, M., *West Indian Med. J.*, (1982), 31, 194-197.
- 7) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 43.
- 8) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Morinda citrifolia* L.**

Rubiaceae

(continued from page 167)

Traditional Uses¹⁴⁻¹⁷. The plant is widely used throughout Papua New Guinea for variety of conditions. To treat aches and pains leaves are heated and applied to the affected body parts. Apical leaves are crushed, diluted in water and drunk to treat stomachaches. Boiled solution from crushed apical leaves is drunk for treatment of diarrhoea and dysentery. Infusion of the leaves is used in diabetes and tuberculosis. Heated mature leaves are used for treating leprosy sores by placing the leaves on them. A concoction prepared from the leaves of *M. citrifolia* and *Premna*

integrifolia is drunk to treat a severe fever. Leaves are boiled with those of *Clerodendron* sp. and drunk for three consecutive days to treat pneumonia. Eyes are exposed to vapour from the heated leaves to prevent blurry vision and enhance vision at old age. The root decoction is drunk to treat stomachache, headache, pain and fever. Root is squeezed, and the juice drunk with water to treat malarial fever. Mature ripe fruits are eaten while fresh for cough, cold and fever. Oil extracted from the root is used for all types of body pain and applied onto scalp for headache. An aqueous extract of bark is drunk to induce labor.

References:

- 1) Srivastava, M., and Singh, J., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, 31 (3), 182-184.
- 2) Holdsworth, D.K., *Sci. New Guinea*, (1974), 2 (2), 164-171.
- 3) Wang, M.F., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (2000), 63 (8), 1182-1183.
- 4) Sang, S., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (2001), 64, 799-800.
- 5) Sang, S., *et al.*, *Tetrahedron Lett.*, (2001), 42 (10), 1823-1825.
- 6) Ahmad, V.U., and Bano, S., *J. Chem. Soc. Pak.*, (1980), 2 (2), 71.
- 7) Younus, C., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1990), 56 (5), 430-434.
- 8) Sundar Rao, *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (1), 3-6.
- 9) Alen, Y., *et al.*, *Z. Naturforsch. Ser. C.*, (2000), 3 (4), 295-299.
- 10) Moorthy, N.K., and Reddy, G.S., *Antiseptic*, (1970), 67 (3), 167-171.
- 11) Legal, L., *et al.*, *J. Chem. Ecol.*, (1994), 20 (8), 1931-1943.
- 12) Hirazumi, A., *et al.*, *Proc. West Pharmacol Soc.*, (1996), 39 (1), 7-9.
- 13) Kalesya Raj, R., *Indian J. Physiol.*, (1975), 19, 47-49.
- 14) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission, Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 43.
- 15) Holdsworth, D., *Papua New Guinea Med. J.*, (1975), 18, 142-148.
- 16) Holdsworth, D.K., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18, 33-44.
- 17) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea

Musa paradisiaca L.

Musaceae

(continued from page 169)

Traditional Uses^{1,2,16}. The soft bark of the trunk is rubbed into the bite of multipede to give relief. Sap from sucker plants is pressed on to fresh cuts, sores and wounds. Young plant is cut and sap applied to affected part for fungal infections especially ringworm. Sap squeezed from the trunk is drunk to treat cold, cough and influenza. Decoction prepared from flowers is drunk by women to prevent excess blood loss during childbirth or miscarriage, and also in event of ruptured appendix. To treat oral thrush sap oozing from the incised bud is applied to lesions in the mouth or gum daily until it heals.

References:

- 1) Woodley E. (ed.), *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea, Part I*: (1991), Morobe, Wau Ecology Institute Handbook No.11, 102.
- 2) Holdsworth, D.K., *Sci. New Guinea*, (1974), 2 (2), 164-171.
- 3) Riffin, R.M., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1976), 24 (1), 189.
- 4) Tsuchiya, H., *et al.*, *Phytochem. Anal.*, (1995), 6 (61), 297-301.
- 5) Willaman, J.J., and Li, H.L., *Lloydia*, (1970), 33S (1), 1-286.
- 6) Dubbels, R., *et al.*, *J. Pineal Res.*, (1995), 18 (1), 28-31.
- 7) Knapp, F.F., and Nicholas, H.J., *Phytochemistry*, (1969), 8 (10), 2091-2093.
- 8) Martin, T.S., *et al.*, *Natural Med.*, (2000), 54 (4), 190-192.
- 9) Mondal, S.K., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (2001), 72 (3), 263-271.
- 10) Jain, S.R., *Planta Med.*, (1966), 16 (1), 44-47.
- 11) Sharma, K.S., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1989), 60 (2), 157-158.
- 12) Pannangpetch, P., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (2001), 15 (5), 407-410.
- 13) Prasad, K.V.S.R.G., *et al.*, *Indian J. Physiol. Pharmacol.*, (1993), 37 (4), 337-341.
- 14) Stich, H.F., *et al.*, *Cancer Lett.*, (1981), 12, 1-8.
- 15) DompMartin, A., *et al.*, *Contact Dermatitis*, (1994), 30 (4), 250-252.
- 16) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D.

Nicotiana tabacum* L.*Solanaceae**

(syn. *Nicotiana chinensis* Fisch. Ex Lehm.; *Nicotiana mexicana* Schltdl.; *Nicotiana mexicana* var. *rubriflora* Dunal; *Nicotiana pilosa* Dunal)
(continued from page 173)

References:

- 1) Robbers, J.E., *et al.* in *Pharmacognosy and Biotechnology*, (1996), Lea & Febiger, Baltimore, USA, p. 149.
- 2) Kier, L.D., *et al.*, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. (USA)*, (1974), 71, 4159-.
- 3) Gayard, P., *et al.*, *Bull. Physiol. Pathol. Respir.*, (1974), 10, 451-.
- 4) Bhide, S.V., *et al.*, *Cancer Res.*, (1991), 51 (11), 3018-3023.
- 5) Hirsch, J.M., *et al.*, *Cancer Res.*, (1984), 44 (5), 1991-1997.
- 6) Adhvaryu, S.G., *et al.*, *Mutant Res.*, (1991), 261 (1), 41-49.
- 7) Akinpelu, D.A. and Obuotor, E.M., *Fitoterapia*, (2000), 71 (2), 199-200.
- 8) Holdsworth, D. and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 9) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 44-45.
- 10) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Ocimum basilicum* L.**
(syn. *O. americanum* L., *O. minimum* L.)

Lamiaceae

(continued from page 175)

References:

- 1) Keita, S.M., *et al.*, *Flav. Fragr. J.*, (2000), 15 (5), 339-341.
- 2) Vieira, R.F. and Simon, J.E., *Econ. Bot.*, (2000), 54 (2), 207-206.
- 3) Fatope, M.O. and Takeda, Y., *Planta Med.*, (1988), 54 (2), 190-191.
- 4) Tateo, F., *J. Essent. Oil Res.*, (1989), 1 (3), 137-138.
- 5) Di Stasi, L.C., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1988), 24 (2/3), 205-211.
- 6) Pervez-Alonso, M.J., *et al.*, *J. Essent. Oil Res.*, (1995), 7 (1), 73-75.
- 7) Srinivasan, D., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2001), 74, 217-220.
- 8) Murakami, A., *et al.*, *Cancer Lett.*, (1995), 95 (1/2), 137-146.
- 9) Laurent, D., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1997), 11 (4), 285-290.
- 10) Akhtar, M.S. and Munir, M., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1989), 27, (1/2), 163-176.
- 11) Lin, C.C., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1995), 33 (2), 139-143.
- 12) Adesina, S.K., *Fitoterapia*, (1982), 53, 147-162.
- 13) Jain, S.R. and Jain, M.L., *Planta Med.*, (1973), 24 (3), 286-289.
- 14) Badria, F.A., *Cancer Lett.*, (1994), 84 (1), 1-5.
- 15) Chokechaijaroenporu, O., *et al.*, *Phytomedicine*, (1994), 1 (2), 135-139.
- 16) Okuyama, T., *et al.*, *Zhonghu Yaoxue Zazhi*, (1995), 47 (5), 421-430.
- 17) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 45.
- 18) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Pandanus tectorius* Solms**

Pandanaceae

(continued from page 181)

References:

- 1) Takayama, H., *et al.*, *Natural Med.*, (1999), 53 (6), 335.
- 2) Wu, L.H., *et al.*, *Chung Ts'ao Yao*, (1987), 18 (9), 391-393.
- 3) Vahirua-Lechat, I., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1996), 43 (6), 1277-1279.
- 4) Qu, W.H., *et al.*, *Zhongguo Yaoke Daxue Xuebao*, (1990), 21 (1), 51-52.
- 5) Ysrael, M., *et al.*, *Acta Manilana*, (1995), 43, 25-30.
- 6) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (4), 1749-1754.
- 7) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1983), 21 (4), 161-168.
- 8) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Passiflora foetida* L.**

Passifloraceae

(continued from page 185)

References:

- 1) Hasan, S.Q., *et al.*, *Fette Seifen Anstrichm.*, (1980), 82 (5), 204-205.
- 2) Gaydou, E.M., and Ramanoelina, A.R.P., *Fruits*, (1983), 38 (10), 699-703.
- 3) Echeverri, F., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (2001), 56 (8), 881-885.
- 4) Ulubelen, A., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1982), 45 (1), 103-.

- 5) Echeverri, F., *et al.*, *Rev. Boliv. Quim.*, (1991), 10 (1), 5-29.
- 6) Andersen, L., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1998), 47 (6), 1049-1050.
- 7) Willaman, J.J., and Li, H.L., *Lloydia*, (1970), 33 S (1), 1-286.
- 8) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Phyllanthus niruri L.

Euphorbiaceae

(syn. *Diasperus niruri* (L.) Kuntze; *Phyllanthus asperulatus* Hutch.; *Phyllanthus filiformis* Pavon ex Baillon; *Phyllanthus lathyroides* Kunth)

(continued from page 187)

Biological Activity^{2,5-10}. Antihepatotoxic, antiviral, antipyretic, analgesic, antibacterial, antidiarrheal, convulsant, hypotensive, smooth muscle relaxant, uterine relaxation effect, vasodilator, diuretic, antispasmodic, antitumour, antimalarial, anti-inflammatory, hepatitis B surface antigen inactivation (against HIV-1 virus), antiaging activity, reverse transcriptase inhibition, hypoglycemic, molluscidal.

Traditional Uses¹¹⁻¹⁴. The leaf and stem are heated over a fire and rubbed onto the chest and neck to give relief to a cough. Hot water extract of dried entire plant administered orally is used for acute venereal diseases. Fresh leaf juice is taken orally for venereal diseases. Fresh root juice is also taken orally for venereal diseases. For malaria the decoction is drunk and used to bathe patient, and for tuberculosis, a single dose of decoction is taken orally. Decoction of dried leaf when taken orally is a treatment for diarrhoea. Hot water extract of the entire plant is drunk as a contraceptive. The whole herbs are uprooted, washed and boiled in water; the solution is cooled and a patient with measles rash is washed with this solution. A preparation prepared in similar manner is drunk to treat stomach pain and diarrhoea.

References:

- 1) Ross, I.A., *Medicinal Plants of the World: Chemical Constituents, Traditional and Modern Medical Uses*, (1999), Humana Press, Toronto, New Jersey, pp. 249-252.
- 2) Kale, K.U., *et al.*, *Indian Drugs*, (2001), 38 (6), 303-306.
- 3) Devi, P.U., *et al.*, *Curr. Sci.*, (2000), 78 (1), 1245-1247.
- 4) Gupta, J. and Ali, M., *J. Med. Aromat. Plant Sci.*, (1999), 21 (2), 352-357.
- 5) Santos, A.R.S., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2000), 72 (1/2), 229-238.
- 6) Mesia, L.T.K., *et al.*, *Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol.*, (2000), 95 (1), 47-57.
- 7) Mehrotra, R., *et al.*, *Indian J. Med. Res. (B)*, (1990), 42 (2), 133-138.
- 8) Dhar, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1968), 6, 232-247.
- 9) Ramkrishnan, P.N., *et al.*, *Indian J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1982), 44 (1), 10-12.
- 10) Ahmed, E.M., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1984), 50 (1), 74-77.
- 11) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 55-61.
- 12) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.

- 13) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 47.
- 14) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Piper betle* L.**

Piperaceae

(continued from page 189)

Traditional Uses¹⁶⁻¹⁸. Leaf is used as a masticatory in chewing betel nut (*Areca catechu*). Dried fruit is eaten with betel nut and lime as a mild stimulant. Sap from fresh leaf is used topically to stop bleeding and to treat sores, cuts and wounds. Pepper leaf and betel nuts are chewed with lime until red and the mixture spat out onto tropical ulcers. The chewing process is also said to relieve tension and act as a stimulant with a slight intoxicating effect. Fresh roots of *Piper betle* and *Litsea* sp. are chewed raw with betel nut, mustard and lime to treat diarrhoea and bloody stool. Pepper leaf and betel nuts are chewed together with ginger, lime and seeds of *Bixa orellana* and contents swallowed to correct any heart problems.

References:

- 1) Nigam, S.S., and Purohit, R.M., *Reichstoffe Aromen.*, (1962), 12, 185-190.
- 2) Rimando, A.M., *et al.*, *Arch. Pharm. Res.*, (1986), 9 (2), 93-97.
- 3) Saeed, S.A., *et al.*, *Biochem. Soc. Trans.*, (1993), 21 (4), 462.
- 4) Kar, S., and Misra, P.K., *Acta Cienc. Indica Chem.*, (1997), 23 (3), 123-124.
- 5) Wang, C.K., and Peng, C.H., *Mutant Res.*, (1996), 360 (3), 165-171.
- 6) Liao, L., *Xiangliao Xiangjing Huazhuangpin*, (2000), 2, 3-6.
- 7) Parmar, V.S., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1998), 49 (4), 1069-1078.
- 8) Gilani, A.H., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (2000), 14 (6), 436-442.
- 9) Dixit, B.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1995), 57 (6), 263-264.
- 10) Jeng, J.H., *et al.*, *J. Dent. Res.*, (1994), 73 (5), 1043-1049.
- 11) Chen, S.J., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1995), 45 (3), 183-188.
- 12) Sheikh, M.Y., *et al.*, *J. Pak. Med. Ass.*, (1992), 42 (6), 145-146.
- 13) Murakami, A., *Cancer Lett.*, (1995), 95 (1/2), 134-146.
- 14) Sarkar, M., *et al.*, *Contraception*, (2000), 62 (5), 271-274.
- 15) Mitra, S.K., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1996), 10 (4), 296-299.
- 16) Holdsworth, D., and Wamoi, B., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1982), 20 (4), 169-181.
- 17) Eisen, M.J., *Cancer Res.*, (1946), 6, 139-141.
- 18) Traditional Medicine Database, (2000), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea

Plumeria rubra* L.*Apocynaceae****(syn. *Plumeria acutifolia* Poir.)***(continued from page 197)*

Traditional Uses¹⁴⁻¹⁶. The milky sap from the leaf or bark is applied to a sore. Fresh sap is drunk to treat tuberculosis. The sap is also used topically to treat conjunctivitis, scabies, cuts, and grazes. The sap is applied to a snakebite wound. The leaf sap mixed in a small quantity of water is drunk to treat persistent productive cough and for symptoms associated with respiratory infections. A few shoots and leaves are boiled in a liter of water, cooled, strained and drunk for three days to induce abortion in early pregnancy. A decoction prepared from flower petals is drunk to treat body pain and skin infections.

References:

- 1) Kardono, L.B.S., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1990), 53 (6), 1447-1455.
- 2) Kardono, L.B.S., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1990), 29 (9), 2995-2997.
- 3) Mahram, G.H., *et al.*, *Egypt J. Pharm. Sci.*, (1974), 15, 43.
- 4) Akhtar, N., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1994), 65 (2), 162-166.
- 5) Hamburger, M.O., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1991), 33 (3), 289-292.
- 6) Omata, A., *et al.*, *Flav. Fragr. J.*, (1992), 7 (1), 33-35.
- 7) Maharani, G.H., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1974), 25, 226.
- 8) Sawhney, A.N., *et al.*, *Pak J. Sci. Ind. Res.*, (1978), 21, 193-196.
- 9) Van Den Berghe, D.A., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1978), 41 (4), 463-467.
- 10) Kaij-A-Kamb, M., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1991), 33 (3), 289-292.
- 11) SundarRao, K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (1), 3-6.
- 12) Chak, I.M. and Patnaik, G.K., *et al.*, *Indian J. Pharmacy*, (1972), 34, 10-11.
- 13) Dhar, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1968), 6, 232-247.
- 14) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 15) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 48.
- 16) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

Pongamia pinnata* (L.) Pierre*Fabaceae****(syn. *Pongamia glabra* Vent.)***(continued from page 201)***References:**

- 1) Chauhan, D. and Chauhan, J.S., *Pharmaceutical Biol.*, (2002), 40 (3), 171-174.
- 2) Ganguli, A., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1988), 54 (1), 90-91.
- 3) Pathak, V.P., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1983), 22 (5), 1303-1304.
- 4) Tanaka, T., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1992), 31 (3), 993-998.
- 5) Talapatra, B., *et al.*, *J. Indian Chem. Soc.*, (1985), 62 (5), 408-409.
- 6) Gandhidasan, R., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1987), 58 (4), 276-277.
- 7) Malik, S.B., *et al.*, *Indian J. Chem.*, (1976), 14B, 229.

- 8) Saha, M.M., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1991), 30 (11), 3834-3836.
- 9) Simonsen, H.T., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2001), 74, 195-204.
- 10) Hattori, M., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1955), 9 (4), 270-276.
- 11) Srinivasan, D., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2001), 74, 217-220.
- 12) Akhtar, M.S. and Akhtar, P., *Hamdard Med.*, (1999), 42 (1), 33-36.
- 13) Singh, R.K., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1997), 35 (8), 831-836.
- 14) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (4), 1749-1754.
- 15) Subramanian, S. and Nagarajan, S., *Fitoterapia*, (1988), 59 (1), 43-44.
- 16) Akhtar, A.H., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1996), 67 (3), 195-199.
- 17) Holdsworth, D. and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 18) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 51.
- 19) Womersley, J.S., Report Regional Tech. Mtg. Med. Plants, (1973), Papeete, Tahiti, South Pacific Commission, Noumea, New Caledonia, 117.

***Premna integrifolia* L.**

(syn. *P. serratifolia* L.)

(continued from page 203)

Verbenaceae

References:

- 1) Ramaiah, T.S., *et al.*, *J. Indian Chem. Soc.*, (1978), 55, 102.
- 2) Dasgupta, B., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1984), 50 (3), 281.
- 3) Raju, G.V.S., and Rao, C.B., *Indian J. Chem. Soc.*, (1988), 2 (1), 27-32.
- 4) Barik, B.R., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1992), 63 (4), 295-299.
- 5) Misra, M.B., *et al.*, *J. Indian Med. Ass.*, (1969), 52, 535.
- 6) Debelmas, A.M., and Hache, J., *Planta Med. Photother.*, (1976), 10, 128-138.
- 7) Kar, A., *et al.*, *J. Exp. Bot.*, (1999), 64 (2), 179184.
- 8) Dhar, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1968), 6, 232-247.
- 9) Khanna, A.K., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1991), 62 (3), 271-274.
- 10) Holdsworth D.K. (ed.), *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical paper No.175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 51.
- 11) Holdsworth, D., *Papua New Guinea Med. J.*, (1975), 18, 142-148.
- 12) Holdsworth, D., and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 13) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.**

(syn. *Premna corymbosa* var. *obtusifolia* (R. Br.) H.R. Fletcher;

Premna integrifolia var. *obtusifolia* (R. Br.) C. P'ei)

(continued from page 205)

Verbenaceae

*Traditional Uses*²⁻⁵. Dried leaves are boiled into medicinal tea and used for headaches in children. Fresh leaves are used to treat cold by squeezing the leaf juice into the nose. Hot water extract of the leaves is drunk to treat a cough. Freshly squeezed leaf juice is used for skin rash, and drunk for constipation. Dried flower buds are chewed with *Ficus hispidioides* for pneumonia and headache. Tree bark is applied on topical

sores. New shoots and leaves are gently heated over the fire and placed around the forehead to treat migraine and headache. Alternatively, shoots and leaves are boiled in water and the steam inhaled by the patient. The leaves are rubbed onto the affected area to relieve muscle pains and strains. Roots are crushed in water and juice drunk for stomachache. Aqueous extract of the bark is drunk for about two weeks to treat asthma. Juice from the young leaves is squeezed into the ear to relieve earaches.

References:

- 1) Cox, P.A., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 2) Holdsworth, D. K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 55-61.
- 3) Holdsworth, D.K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1983), 21 (4), 161-168.
- 4) Holdsworth, D.K., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18, 33-44.
- 5) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Psidium guajava* L.**

Myrtaceae

(continued from page 207)

Traditional Uses¹⁵⁻¹⁷. Decoction prepared from the leaves are drunk for variety of conditions in Papua New Guinea. These include malaria, headache, indigestion, diarrhoea, stomach ailments, and to stop vomiting of blood associated with bleeding from alimentary canal. Sap of chewed leaves is taken with traditional salt to treat influenza and colds. Fresh young leaves are boiled in water, solution cooled and drunk to treat stomach pain. Leaves and young shoots are chewed and contents swallowed to stop diarrhoea. Leaves are boiled and the steam inhaled or patient bathed with the solution when suffering from fever. Solution from the boiled leaves is used to wash scabies and other skin diseases.

References:

- 1) Seshadri, T.R., and Vashistha, K., *Phytochemistry*, (1965), 4, 989-992.
- 2) Tanaka, T., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1992), 40 (8), 2092-2098.
- 3) Smith, R.M., and Siwatibau, S., *Phytochemistry*, (1975), 14, 2013-5.
- 4) Wilson III, C.W., and Shaw, P.E., *Phytochemistry*, (1978), 17, 1435-6.
- 5) Mercadante, A.J., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (1), 145-151.
- 6) Aunphak, J., and Ruangrunsi, N., *Thai J. Pharm. Sci.*, (2000), 24 Suppl., 23.
- 7) Caceres, A., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1990), 30 (1), 55-73.
- 8) Jones, N.P., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2000), 73, (1/2), 191-198.
- 9) Obi, M., *et al.*, *Contact Dermatitis*, (2001), 44, 2, 116.

- 10) Etkin, N.L., *Trop. Doctor*, (1997), 27 (1), 12-16.
- 11) Roman-Ramos, R., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1995), 48 (1), 5-32.
- 12) Jairaj, P., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1999), 67 (2), 203-212.
- 13) Shaheen, H.M., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (2000), 14 (2), 107-111.
- 14) Malcolm, S.A., and Sofowora, E.A., *Lloydia*, (1969), 32, 512-517.
- 15) Woodley E. (ed.), *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1991), Part1, Morobe Province, Wau Ecology Institute Handbook No.11, 104.
- 16) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.
- 17) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 18) Holdsworth, D., and Sakulas, H., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1986), 24 (1), 31-40.

***Pterocarpus indicus* Willd.**

Fabaceae

(continued from page 209)

References:

- 1) Pilotti, G.A., *et al.*, *Mokuzai Gakkaishi*, (1995), 41 (6), 593-597.
- 2) Takeuchi, S., *et al.*, *Agr. Biol. Chem.*, (1986), 50 (3), 569-573.
- 3) Gonzales, E.V., *Phillippine J. Sci.*, (1976), 105, 223-233.
- 4) SundarRao, K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (1), 3-6.
- 5) Lee, D.W., *et al.*, *Malaysian J. Sci.*, (1975), 3, 89.
- 6) Abraham, Z., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1986), 34, 48-68.
- 7) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 8) Holdsworth, D., and Wamoi, B., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1982), 20 (4), 169-181.
- 9) Holdsworth, D. K., *Medicinal Plants Of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 52-53.
- 10) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

***Saccharum officinarum* L.**

Poaceae

(continued from page 215)

References:

- 1) Kuhnle, J.A., *et al.*, *J. Plant Growth Regul.*, (1983), 2 (1), 59-71.
- 2) Smith, R.M. and M. Martin-Smith, *Phytochemistry*, (1978), 17 (8), 1307-1312.
- 3) Takara, K., *et al.*, *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.*, (2002), 66 (1), 29-35.
- 4) Dubey, R.C. and Misra, K., *J. Indian Chem. Soc.*, (1974), 51, 653.
- 5) Vicenta, C., *et al.*, *J. Chromatogr.*, (1991), 553 (1/2), 271-283.
- 6) Nakasone, Y., *et al.*, *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.*, (1996), 60 (10), 1714-1716.
- 7) Mabry, T.J., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1984), 47 (1), 127-130.
- 8) Mc Ghie, T., *J. Chromatogr.*, (1993), 634 (1), 107-122.
- 9) Asawal, B.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1984), 22 (6), 312-332.
- 10) Costa, M., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1989), 27 (1/2), 25-33.
- 11) De A Ribeiro, R., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1988), 24 (1), 19-29.
- 12) Takahashi, M., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1985), 51 (3), 258-260.

- 13) Holdsworth, D. and Rali, T., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 1-8.
- 14) Holdsworth D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 54.

***Scaevola taccada* (Gaertner) Roxb.**
(syn. *Scaevola sericea* (Forst. F.) Vahl)

Goodeniaceae

(continued from page 219)

References:

- 1) Holdsworth, D.K., *Sci. New Guinea*, (1974), 2 (2), 142.
- 2) Congdon, G., *et al.*, *J. Sci. Soc. Thailand*, (1981), 7, 87-90.
- 3) Vera, R., *et al.*, *Plant Med. Phytother.*, (1990), 24 (1), 50-65.
- 4) Cox, P.A., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 5) Locher, C.P., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1995), 49 (1), 23-32.
- 6) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (4), 1749-1754.
- 7) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 8) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical paper No.175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 54-55.
- 9) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Sida acuta* Burm. f.**
(syn. *Sida scoparia* Lour.)

Malvaceae

(continued from page 221)

References:

- 1) Rao, R.E., *et al.*, *J. Am. Oil Chem. Soc.*, (1973), 50, 168.
- 2) Goyal, M.M. and Rani, K.K., *Indian Drugs*, (1988), 25 (5), 184-185.
- 3) Cao, J.H., and Qi, Y.P., *Zhongguo Zhongyao Zazhi*, (1993), 18 (11), 681-682.
- 4) Gunatilaka, A.A.L., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1981), 43, 384-388.
- 5) Prakash, A., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1981), 43, 384-388.
- 6) Rao, R.E., *et al.*, *J. Am. Oil Chem. Soc.*, (1973), 50, 168-.
- 7) Diaz, J.L., *Ann. Rev. Pharmacol. Toxicol.*, (1977), 17, 647-
- 8) Dhar, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1968), 6, 232-247.
- 9) Kholkute, S.D., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1978), 16, 696-698.
- 10) Lutterodt, G.D., *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1988), 23 (2/3), 313-322.
- 11) Anani, K., *et al.*, *Pharmaceutical Biol.*, (2000), 38 (1), 40-45.
- 12) Hansen, K., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1995), 48 (1), 43-51.
- 13) Rao, R.E., *et al.*, *J. Am. Oil Chem. Soc.*, (1973), 50, 168-.
- 14) Holdsworth, D.K., *Sci. New Guinea*, (1974), 2 (2), 164-171.
- 15) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

Sida rhombifolia* L.*Malvaceae***(continued from page 223)***References:**

- 1) Prakash, *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1981), 43, 384-388.
- 2) Goyal, M.M., and Rani, K.K., *J. Indian Chem. Soc.*, (1988), 65 (1), 74-76.
- 3) Schmidt, J.H., and Wells, R., *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1990), 38 (2), 505-508.
- 4) Gunatilaka, A.A.L., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1980), 39, 66-72.
- 5) Matlawska, I., *Herba Pol.*, (1990), 36 (3), 65-90.
- 6) Bhatt, D.J.J., *et al.*, *J. Indian Chem. Soc.*, (1983), 60 (1), 98.
- 7) Muanza, D.N., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1994), 32 (4), 337-345.
- 8) Cavin, A., *et al.*, *Pharmaceutical Biol.*, (1999), 37 (4), 260-268.
- 9) Dunstan, C.A., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1997), 57, 35-56.
- 10) Mishra, S.H., and Verma, K.C., *East Pharm.*, (1979), 21, 181-182.
- 11) Muanza, D.N., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1995), 33 (2), 98-106.
- 12) Cox, P.A., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 487-497.
- 13) Misra, P., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (1), 19-23.
- 14) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical paper No.175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 56.
- 15) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 16) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 17) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1983), 21 (4), 161-168.

Solanum torvum* Sw.*Solanaceae**

**(syn. *tranum ferrugineum* Jacq.; *Solanum mayanum* Lundell;
Solanum verapazense Standl. & Steyererm.)**

*(continued from page 227)***References:**

- 1) Mahmood, U., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1983), 22 (1), 167-169.
- 2) Cuervo, A.C., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1991), 30 (4), 1339-1341.
- 3) Evans, W.C. and Somanabandhu, A., *Phytochemistry*, (1980), 19, 2351-2356.
- 4) Mahmood, U., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1983), 46 (3), 427-428.
- 5) Arthan, D., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (2002), 59 (4), 459-463.
- 6) Yahara, S., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1996), 43 (5), 1069-1074.
- 7) Bhakuni, O.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1969), 7, 250-262.
- 8) Chah, K.F., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (2000), 71 (2), 189-199.
- 9) Adesina, S.K., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1982), 53, 147-162.
- 10) Balachandran, B., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1983), 22 (1), 167-169.
- 11) Holdsworth, D., *Papua New Guinea Med. J.*, (1975), 18, 142-148.
- 12) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 58.

***Terminalia catappa* L.**

Combretaceae

(continued from page 235)

References:

- 1) Lin, T.C., and Hsu, F.L., *J. Chin. Chem. Soc.*, (1999), 46 (4), 613-618.
- 2) Lin, Y.L., *et al.*, *J. Chin. Chem. Soc.*, (2000), 47 (1), 253-256.
- 3) Diyabalanga, T.K.K., *et al.*, *Acgc. Chem. Res. Commun.*, (1997), 6, 26-28.
- 4) Lin, C.C., *et al.*, *Anticancer Res.*, (2001), 21 (243), 237-243.
- 5) Wang, H.F., *et al.*, *Taiwan Nongye Huaxue Yu Shipin Kexue*, (2000), 38 (1), 27-35.
- 6) Lopez Hernandez, E., *et al.*, *J. Food Sci.*, (2001), 66 (6), 832-836.
- 7) Prazeres, E.S., *Patent – Braz.*, (1995), Pedido-94 01, 473, 5 pp.
- 8) Aynehchi, Y., *et al.*, *Acta Pharm. Suecica*, (1982), 19 (4), 303-308.
- 9) Esposito-Avella, M., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1985), 23 (1), 17-25.
- 10) Mgbemene, C.N., and Ohiri, F.C., *Pharmaceutical Biol.*, (1999), 37 (2), 152-154.
- 11) Lin, C.C., *et al.*, *Amer. J. Chinese Med.*, (1977), 25 (2), 153-161.
- 12) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical paper No.175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 61.
- 13) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Thespesia populnea* (L.) Sol. ex Corrêa**

Malvacveae

(continued from page 237)

References:

- 1) Datta, S.C., *et al.*, *Indian J. Chem.*, (1972), 10, 263.
- 2) Shirwaikar, A and Srinivasan, K.K., *J. Med. Aromat. Plant Sci.*, (1996), 18 (2), 266-269.
- 3) Goyal, M.M. and Rami, K.K., *Bangladesh J. Sci. Ind. Res.*, (1987), 22 (1/4), 8-11.
- 4) Milbrodt, M., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1997), 45 (7), 1523-1525.
- 5) Lowry, J.B., *Phytochemistry*, (1976), 15, 1395-1396.
- 6) Neelkantam, S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Chem.*, (1983), 22B (1), 95-96.
- 7) Shirwaikar, A., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmaceut.*, (1995), 33 (4), 305-310.
- 8) Kaij-A-Kamb, M., *et al.*, *Pharm. Acta Helv.*, (1992), 67 (5/6), 130-147.
- 9) Nagappa, A.N. and Cheriyan, B., *Fitoterapia*, (2001), 72 (5), 503-506.
- 10) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (40), 1749-1754.
- 11) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (2002), 16 (4), 353-358.
- 12) Dhar, M.L., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1968), 6, 232-247.
- 13) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

Timonius timon* (Spreng.) Merr.*Rubiaceae***(continued from page 239)***References:**

- 1) Erdelmeier, C.A.J., *et al.*, *Planta Med.*, (1994), 60 (5), 484-485.
- 2) Khan, I.A., *et al.*, *J. Nat. Prod.*, (1993), 56 (12), 2163-2165.
- 3) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1991), 29 (3), 231-236.
- 4) Holdsworth, D., *Papua New Guinea Med. J.*, (1975), 18, 142-148.
- 5) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 62.
- 6) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea

Vitex trifolia* L.*Verbenaceae****(syn. *Vitex ovata* L.; *Vitex agnus-castus* var. *subtrisecta* Kuntze)***(continued from page 247)***References:**

- 1) Ono, M., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (2000), 55 (8), 873-877.
- 2) Hansel, R., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1965), 4, 19-27.
- 3) Suksamarn, A., *et al.*, *Flavour Fragrance J.*, (1991), 6 (1), 97-99.
- 4) Zeng, X.Y., *et al.*, *Zhongguo Zhongyao Zazhi*, (1996), 21 (3), 167-168.
- 5) Rao, R.V.K. and Jena R., *Indian J. Nat. Prod.*, (1996), 12 (2), 26-28.
- 6) Ramesh, P., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (1986), 57 (4), 282-283.
- 7) Kooiman, P., *Acta Bot. Neerl.*, (1975), 24, 459-468.
- 8) Nair, A.G.R., *et al.*, *Curr. Sci.*, (1975), 214.
- 9) Ingkaninan, K., *et al.*, *J. Liq. Chromatogr.*, (2000), 23 (14), 2195-2208.
- 10) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (4), 1749-1754.
- 11) Hernandez, M.M., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1999), 67 (1), 37-44.
- 12) SundarRao, K., *et al.*, *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1993), 31 (1), 3-6.
- 13) Mackeen, M.M., *et al.*, *Nat. Prod. Sci.*, (2000), 6 (3), 131-134.
- 14) Dhawan, B.N., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1977), 15, 208-219.
- 15) Hossain, M.M., *et al.*, *Fitoterapia*, (2001), 72 (6), 695-697.
- 16) Holdsworth, D.K., *Medicinal Plants of Papua New Guinea*, (1977), South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No. 175, Noumea, New Caledonia, 65.
- 17) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 55-61.
- 18) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

***Wedelia biflora* (L.) DC.**
(syn. *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC.)

Asteraceae

(continued from page 249)

Traditional Uses⁷⁻¹¹. The plant is used extensively for medicinal purposes in Papua New Guinea. The juice squeezed from the fresh leaves is inhaled to relieve headache. Fresh leaves are crushed and mixed with lime and sea water; the solution is drunk daily to treat malaria fever. The stem is crushed with water to treat diarrhoea. Leaves are used to relieve dysentery and stomach-ache. Fresh leaf juice is applied on sores, wounds, cuts, and scabies. Crushed stem is mixed with a little water; two cupfuls of the concentrated solution are drunk, twice daily, to treat sore throat with coughing. Crushed leaves are applied on forehead to stop headache. Fresh root is chewed to relieve toothache. The soft stem of a new shoot is gently heated on fire and chewed for toothache and gum inflammation. A few new shoots and leaves are squeezed together; the juice is mixed with small quantity of salt water and the solution drunk to stop diarrhoea and vomiting. A piece of soft stem is scraped and placed on abscesses, boils, and infected sores. Two to three new shoots are chewed and swallowed to treat constipation.

References:

- 1) Miles, D.H., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1980), 38 (7), 1591-1594.
- 2) Miles, D.H., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1993), 32 (6), 1427-1429.
- 3) MacLeod, J.K., *et al.*, *Aust. J. Chem.*, (1990), 43 (9), 1533-1539.
- 4) Cox, P.A., *et al.*, *Econ. Bot.*, (1989), 43 (4), 484-497.
- 5) Nakanishi, K., *et al.*, *Chem. Pharm. Bull.*, (1965), 13 (7), 882-890.
- 6) Masuda, T., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (1999), 47 (4), 1749-1754.
- 7) Holdsworth, D. and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 8) Holdsworth, D., *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1984), 22 (3), 111-119.
- 9) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1989), 27 (1), 55-61.
- 10) Holdsworth, D.K., *Q. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1980), 18, 33-44.
- 11) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea

Zingiber officinale* Rosc.*Zingiberaceae***(continued from page 253)***References:**

- 1) WHO Monographs On Selected Medicinal Plants, Volume 1, (1999), World Health Organization, Geneva, 277-287.
- 2) Kikuzaki, H., *et al.*, *Phytochemistry*, (1992), 31 (5), 1783-1786.
- 3) Sekiwa, Y., *et al.*, *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, (2000), 48 (2), 373-377.
- 4) Charles, R., *et al.*, *Fitotherapia*, (2000), 71 (6), 716-718.
- 5) Mowrey, D.B., and Clayson, D.E., *Lancet*, (1982), 1982, 655-657.
- 6) Aswal, B.S., *et al.*, *Indian J. Exp. Biol.*, (1984), 22 (6), 312-332.
- 7) Ernst, E., and Pittler, M.H., *Brit. J. Anaesth.*, (2000), 84 (3), 367-371.
- 8) Mascolo, N., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (1989), 27 (1/2), 129-140.
- 9) Yasukawa, K., *et al.*, *Phytother. Res.*, (1993), 7 (2), 185-189.
- 10) Agarwal, D.K., *et al.*, *Indian J. exp. Biol.*, (2000), 38 (1), 994-998.
- 11) Puri, A., *et al.*, *J. Ethnopharmacol.*, (2000), 71 (1/2), 89-92.
- 12) Holdsworth, D., *et al.*, *Int. J. Crude Drug Res.*, (1983), 21 (4), 161-168.
- 13) Holdsworth, D., and Balun, L., *Int. J. Pharmacog.*, (1992), 30 (3), 218-222.
- 14) Traditional Medicine Database, (2002), National Department of Health, Govt. of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, N.C.D., Papua New Guinea.

INDEXES

- 1. Scientific Names**
- 2. English Names**
- 3. Local Names**

INDEX OF SCIENTIFIC NAMES

<i>Acalypha</i> c.f. <i>grandis</i> Benth.	3
<i>Acalypha wilkesiana</i> Muell., Arg.	5
<i>Acorus calamus</i> L.	7
<i>Adenanthera pavonina</i> L.	9
<i>Ageratum conyzoides</i> L.	11
<i>Albizia falcata</i> (L.) Fosberg	13
<i>Aloe vera</i> L.	15
<i>Alpinia oceanica</i> Burkill	17
<i>Alstonia scholaris</i> (L.) R. Br.	19
<i>Alstonia spectabilis</i> R. Br.	21
<i>Amomum aculeatum</i> Roxb.	23
<i>Amorphophallus paeoniifolius</i> (Dennst.) Nicolson	25
<i>Annona muricata</i> L.	27
<i>Antiaris toxicaria</i> Lesch.	29
<i>Areca catechu</i> L.	31
<i>Artocarpus altillis</i> (Parkinson) Fosb.	33
<i>Barringtonia asiatica</i> (L.) Kurz	35
<i>Bidens pilosa</i> L.	37
<i>Bischofia javanica</i> Blume	39
<i>Bixa orellana</i> L.	41
<i>Blechnum orientale</i> L.	43
<i>Breynia cernua</i> (Poir.) Muell. Arg.	45
<i>Bridelia minutiflora</i> Hook f.	47
<i>Bryophyllum pinnatum</i> (Lam.) Kurz.	49
<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i> L.	51
<i>Canarium indicum</i> (L.)	53
<i>Capsicum frutescens</i> L.	55
<i>Carica papaya</i> (L.)	57
<i>Cassia alata</i> L.	59
<i>Casuarina equisetifolia</i> L.	61
<i>Catharanthus roseus</i> (L.) G. Don	63
<i>Centella asiatica</i> (L.) Urban	65
<i>Clematis clemensiae</i> Eichler	67
<i>Cleome viscosa</i> L.	69
<i>Cocos nucifera</i> L.	71
<i>Codiaeum variegatum</i> (L.) Blume	73
<i>Colocasia esculenta</i> (L.) Schott	75
<i>Cordyline fruticosa</i> (L.) Chev.	77
<i>Costus speciosus</i> (J. König) Sm.	79

<i>Crinum asiaticum</i> L.	81
<i>Curcuma longa</i> L.	83
<i>Cyathula prostrata</i> (L.) Blume	85
<i>Cycas circinalis</i> L.	87
<i>Cymbopogon citratus</i> (DC.) Stapf.	89
<i>Derris</i> cf. <i>trifoliata</i> Lour.	91
<i>Desmodium umbellatum</i> (L.) DC.	93
<i>Dioscorea bulbifera</i> L.	95
<i>Dodonaea viscosa</i> (L.) Jacq.	97
<i>Dracaena angustifolia</i> Roxb.	99
<i>Eleusine indica</i> (L.) Gaertn.	101
<i>Emilia sonchifolia</i> (L.) DC.	103
<i>Epipremnum pinnatum</i> L.	105
<i>Erythrina variegata</i> (L.)	107
<i>Euodia anisodora</i> Laut. & K. Sch.	109
<i>Euodia elleryana</i> F. Muell.	111
<i>Euodia hortensis</i> Forster	113
<i>Euphorbia hirta</i> L.	115
<i>Euphorbia thymifolia</i> (L.)	117
<i>Excoecaria agallocha</i> L.	119
<i>Ficus copiosa</i> Steud.	121
<i>Ficus pungens</i> Reim. ex Blume	123
<i>Ficus septica</i> Burm.f.	125
<i>Ficus wassa</i> Roxb.	127
<i>Flagellaria indica</i> L.	129
<i>Flemingia strobilifera</i> (L.) J. St.-Hil	131
<i>Harrisonia brownii</i> A.H.L. Juss.	133
<i>Hibiscus rosa-sinensis</i> L.	135
<i>Hibiscus tiliaceus</i> (L.)	137
<i>Homalanthus novoguineensis</i> (Warb.) K. Schum.	139
<i>Impatiens hawkerii</i> Bull.	141
<i>Inocarpus fagifer</i> (Parkinson) Fosberg	143
<i>Ipomoea batatas</i> (L.) Lam.	145
<i>Ipomoea pes-caprae</i> L.	147
<i>Kleinhovia hospita</i> L.	149
<i>Laportea decumana</i> (Roxb.) Wedd.	151
<i>Ludwigia adscendens</i> (L.) H. Hara	153
<i>Luffa aegyptiaca</i> Mill.	155
<i>Mallotus philippensis</i> (Lam.) Müll. Arg.	157
<i>Mangifera minor</i> Blume	159
<i>Merremia peltata</i> (L.) Merr.	161

<i>Metroxylon sagu</i> Rottb.	163
<i>Mikania micrantha</i> Kunth	165
<i>Morinda citrifolia</i> L.	167
<i>Musa paradisiaca</i> L.	169
<i>Mussaenda ferruginea</i> K. Schum.	171
<i>Nicotiana tabacum</i> L.	173
<i>Ocimum basilicum</i> L.	175
<i>Oenanthe javanica</i> (Blume) DC.	177
<i>Oxalis corniculata</i> L.	179
<i>Pandanus tectorius</i> Solms	181
<i>Pangium edule</i> Reinw.	183
<i>Passiflora foetida</i> L.	185
<i>Phyllanthus niruri</i> L.	187
<i>Piper betle</i> L.	189
<i>Pipturus argenteus</i> (Forst.) Wedd.	191
<i>Pittosporum ferrugineum</i> Dryand. ex Aiton	193
<i>Plectranthus scutellarioides</i> (L.) R. Br.	195
<i>Plumeria rubra</i> L.	197
<i>Pometia pinnata</i> J.R. & G. Forster	199
<i>Pongamia pinnata</i> (L.) Pierre	201
<i>Premna integrifolia</i> L.	203
<i>Premna obtusifolia</i> R. Br.	205
<i>Psidium guajava</i> L.	207
<i>Pterocarpus indicus</i> Willd.	209
<i>Quisqualis indica</i> L.	211
<i>Rubus moluccanus</i> L.	213
<i>Saccharum officinarum</i> L.	215
<i>Sansevieria trifasciata</i> Hort. ex Prain	217
<i>Scaevola taccada</i> (Gaertner) Roxb.	219
<i>Sida acuta</i> Burm. f.	221
<i>Sida rhombifolia</i> L.	223
<i>Smilax latifolia</i> R. Br.L.	225
<i>Solanum torvum</i> Sw.	227
<i>Sphaerostephanos</i> J. Sm.	229
<i>Syzygium aqueum</i> (Burm. f.) Alston	231
<i>Syzygium malaccense</i> (L.) Merr. and Perry	233
<i>Terminalia catappa</i> L.	235
<i>Thespesia populnea</i> (L.) Sol. ex Corrêa	237
<i>Timonius timon</i> (Spreng.) Merr.	239
<i>Tournefortia argentea</i> L. f.	241
<i>Tridax procumbens</i> L.	243

<i>Vigna marina</i> (Burm.) Merr.	245
<i>Vitex trifolia</i> L.	247
<i>Wedelia biflora</i> (L.) DC.	249
<i>Xylocarpus rumphii</i> (Kostel.) Mabb.	251
<i>Zingiber officinale</i> Rosc.	253

INDEX OF ENGLISH NAMES

aerial yam	95
air plant	49
air-potato	95
alexandrian laurel	51
aloe	15
aloe vera	15
anato	47
annatto	41
antiaris	29
antidote lily	81
areca	31
areca nut	31
areca palm	31
asian spider flower	69
asiatic pennywort	65
asthma weed	115
australian pine	61
awl tree	167
basil	175
beach bean	245
beach hibiscus	137
beach morning glory	147
beach sunflower	249
bead tree	9
beef steak plant	5
beefwood	61
beggar's tick	37
betel leaf pepper	189
betel leaf vine	189
betel nut	31
betel palm	31
betel pepper	189
bitter vine	165
bitter yam	95
blind-your-eyes mangrove	119
bowstring hemp	215
bread fruit	33
broad leafed bramble	213
calamus	7

calamus root	7
camote	145
cannonball tree	251
casuarina, ironwood	61
cat's hair	115
cayenne pepper	55
cedar mangrove	251
chilli pepper	55
chinese creeper	165
chinese hibiscus	135
chinese honeysuckle	211
citronella grass	89
cobbler's pegs	37
coconut	71
coco-yam.	75
coleus	195
common fanpetals	221
common leaf-flower	187
common wireweed	221
cooking banana	169
copper leaf	5
coral tree	197
crab grass	101
crape ginger	79
crepe ginger	79
crinum	81
croton	73
crowfoot grass	101
cupid's shaving-brush	103
cyathula	85
desmodium	93
devil's tree	19
dita-bark tree	19
dragon tail plant	105
dragon's blood palm	99
elephant yam	25
elephant yams	75
elephant-foot yam	25
emilia	103
eruption plant	187
farmer's friend	37

fern	43
fig	121
flag root	7
floating malayan willow-herb	153
floras paintbrush	103
flowering tobacco	173
football fruit	183
frangipani	197
garden spurge	115
giant hopbush	97
ginger grass	89
ginger	253
goat weed	11
gotukola	65
guava	207
hairy spurge	115
hard milkwood	21
holy or sacred basil	175
hopseed bush	97
horsetail tree	61
indian bean	107
indian beech	201
indian coral bean	107
indian mulberry	167
indian pennywort	65, 177
Indian wild pepper	247
java almond	53
java cedar	39
joseph's coat	5
kamala	157
kamala tree	157
karum tree	201
kenari	53
kumara	145
lemon grass	89
lilac tassleflower	103
love-in-a-mist	185
luck plant	131
madagascar periwinkle	63
malay apple	233
malay ginger	79

merremia	161
mile a minute vine	161
mile-a-minute	165
milky mangrove	119
miracle leaf	49
molucca albizia	13
molucca bramble	213
molucca raspberry	213
monkey face tree	157
morning mallow	221
mother-in-law's tongue	217
mountain apple	233
myrobalan	235
nangai nuts	53
native cabbage	219
native hop	97
native mulberry	191
necklace leaf-flower	187
never die	49
new guinea rosewood	209
old-maid	63
pacific rosewood	237
palm lily.	77
papaya, melon tree.	57
paprika	55
passion-flower	185
pawpaw	57
pillsbearing spurge	115
pink euodia	111
pink evodia	111
pitchforks	37
plentiful fig	121
plumeria	197
PNG ivorywood	47
polynesian chestnut	143
pongam	201
poonga-oil tree	201
portia tree	237
potato yam	95
prickly custard apple	27
purple sow thistle	103

puzzlenut tree	251
queensland bramble	213
rambutan amomum.	23
rangoon creeper	211
red bead tree	9
red hibiscus	135
red kamala	157
red pepper	55
red tassleflower	103
ringworm bush	59
roman candle tree	59
rose of china	135
rose periwinkle	63
rusty pittosporum	193
sago palm	163
sea lettuce	219
sea poison tree.	35
seaside mahoe	237
she-oak	61
smooth sago palm	163
soursop	27
south-sea almond	53
sow thistle.	103
spanish needle	37
spider lily	81
sponge gourd	155
spurge	117
sticky hopbush	97
stinging tree	151
stinking passion-flower	185
sugarcane	215
supple jack	129
sweet basil	175
sweet flag	7
sweet myrtle	7
sweet potato	145
sweet sedge	7
swiss-cheese plant	105
tahitian chestnut	143
taro	75
temple tree	197

thespesia	237
three-leaved chaste tree	247
thyme-leaf spurge	117
tick-weed	69
timbu	239
timon	239
timonius	239
tobacco	173
tree fern	87
tree heliotrope	241
tropical/indian almond	235
true sago palm	163
turmeric	83
upas tree	29
vegetable sponge	155
vinegar wood	39
vitex	247
wash rag	155
water celery	177
water dropwort	177
water parsley	177
water rose apple	231
wedelia.	249
whip vine	129
white albizia	13
white spot giant arum	25
white weed	11
wild ginger	79
wild hops	131
wild mango	159
wild passion fruit	185
wild raspberries	213
wild taro	75
wire grass	101
wonder of the world	49
wood sorrel	179
yard grass	101
yellow sorrel	179

INDEX OF LOCAL NAMES

aaku pero (Siwai, South Bouganville)	59
abia (Fergusson Island, Milne Bay)	163
abua (Rabagi, East New Britain)	249
aganapa (Awala, Northern Province)	171
aila (Pidgin)	143
akajok (Mabsiga, Morobe)	219
akaris (Mumeng, Morobe Province)	147
akikikanabebe (Ravat and Vunamami, East New Britain)	11
alok (East New Britain)	39
alowalo (Tawala, Milne Bay Province)	205
amaeka (Koulupu, Central Province)	149
amaeka (Koulupu, Central Province)	149
anda (Mundala, Morobe)	125
angal (Tarawe, Siassi Island)	53
arana (Rabagi, East New Britain)	131
arapa (Kamali, Central Province)	239
aruhi (Hisiu, Central Province)	231
atepulopulo (Wagawaga, Milne Bay)	3
audu (Ubili, West New Britain)	17
auhula (Hisiu, Central Province)	239
avavaia (Nangananga, East New Britain)	127
avavaia (Nangananga, East New Britain)	127
awor (Bredabu, Central Province)	43
axi (Kurti, Manus Province)	229
azeze (Lauapol, New Ireland)	219
baba'a (Vanapa, Central Province)	73
babaka (Alotau, Milne Bay)	73
baguai (Harigen, Sepik)	123
baguai (Harigen, Sepik)	123
bahuerueru (Vanapa, Central Province)	125
bahuerueru (Vanapa, Central Province)	125
bala (Nasingalatu, Morobe)	189
balbal (Raval, East New Britain)	107
balel (Buka, North Solomon Province)	81
bambo (Maprik, Sepik)	247
bambusi (Agenehembo, Northern Province)	57
banar (Kuanua, East New Britain)	237
banban (Hisiu, Central Province)	131

banj (Gaikorovi, Sepik)	137
bidowi (Alotau, Milne Bay)	77
bihia (Alotau, Milne Bay)	169
boedobu (Boku, Central Province)	193
brus (pidgin)	173
buai (Pidgin)	31
buatan (Gairi, Central Province)	31
bubukai (Kokopo, East New Britain)	107
budo (Darubia, Normanby Island, Rigo, Central Province)	19
bunum (Kuanua, East New Britain)	229
buringai (Nangananga, East New Britain)	209
calapuline	51
chalikey (Bundralis, Manus)	71
dacwa (Dobu Island, Milne Bay)	33
daka (Pidgin)	189
dala (Nangananga, East New Britain)	247
dangarong (Koropak, Karkar Island, Madang).	219
dewa niwona (Tawala, Milne Bay)	91
didila apapena (Tawala, Milne Bay)	67
divai na kalagar (Kokopo, East New Britain)	9
dru (Kurti-Andra, Manus)	215
dumdum (Kokopo, East New Britain)	185
ela (Kuanua, East New Britain)	143
elaivi (Central Province)	77
ele (Ubili, West New Britain Province)	13
eseue (Mendi, Southern Highlands Province)	7
eve (Lufa, Goroka)	215
falava (Rigo, Central Province).	63
finamueta (Kami, Eastern Highlands Province)	193
foram (Lamekot language)	181
foro (Brown River, Central Province)	21
frangipani (Gazelle Peninsula, East New Britain)	197
gabajekni (Nyamikum, Sepik)	127
gabajekni (Nyamikum, Sepik)	127
galgalut (Raluana, East New Britain)	105
galip (Pidgin; Kuanua, East New Britain)	53
galogalomi (Tawala, Milne Bay)	105
gamata	233
garegaigi (Kurureda, Northern Province)	105
gavagava (Kitava Island, Milne Bay)	219

gawagawa (Alotau, Milne Bay)	81
gelegwaugwau (Rigo, Central Province)	135
gepakuri (Kabiufa, Eastern Highlands)	165
gete (Ubili, West New Britain)	143
gigi (Kokopo, East New Britain)	89
gigirogo (Rigo, Central Province)	115
ginewa (Alotau, Milne Bay)	241
gipilapala (Kriwina Island, Milne Bay)	125
gipilapala (Kriwina Island, Milne Bay)	125
girata (Goldie River, Central Province)	239
gofe (Kabiufa, Eastern Highlands)	151
goragora	17
gorgor (Kuanua, East New Britain)	17
gotukamalele (Rigo, Central Province)	221
guiaiti (Kangnaman, Sepik)	129
gunantuna (Gazelle Peninsula, East New Britain)	31
gunu (Rigo, Central Province)	33
guria (Rigo, Central Province)	31
swana (Rigo, Central Province)	129
gwawa (Sipupu, Normanby Island, Milne Bay)	207
halewa bonebonei (Alotau, Milne Bay)	181
hanga-an (Kurti, Manus Province)	103
harabea (Delena, Central Province)	209
hatoro (Gaire, Central Province)	87
herina (Hisiu, Central Province)	19
herupi (Gaire, Central Province)	173
hibiscus (Waiwa, Central Province)	135
hikumutu (Siwai, Bougainville)	139
hikumutu (Siwai, Bougainville)	139
hinigugau (Tawala, Milne Bay Province)	23
hiroi (Agenehembo, Northern Province)	101
hogouna (Siwai, Bougainville)	161
hulious (Kuhi, Buka Island, North Solomon)	191
iae (Ubili, West New Britain)	23
ibula (West New Britain)	199
iburo (Delama, Central Province)	133
igundaurautu (Taunade, Central Province)	177
imda (Aseki, Morobe)	141
ina (Yabiufa, Eastern Highlands)	75
ine renga idu ndronndron (Kurti, Manus Province)	49
inhopu (Awaiama, Milne Bay)	21

inidia (Rigo, Centra Province)	169
ioia (Erave, Southern Highlands)	97
ip (Torawe, Siassi island)	143
iquazi (Quaqua, Morobe Province)	101
iri (Agene, Northern Province)	13
ivini (Hula, Central Province)	107
iya	215
ka (Kuanua language)	195
kabaiura (Harigen, Sepik)	59
kabur na rar (Kuanua, East New Britain)	131
kagua (Raluana, East New Britain)	121
kahiloko (Tawala, Milne Bay)	27
kai (Manus Island)	73
kakapula (Tawala, Milne Bay)	155
kalese (Manus Island)	11
kaligalamo (Rigo, Central Province)	191
kalokalo (Sipupu, Normanby Island, Milne Bay)	205
kamakamahiyawa (Alotau, Milne Bay)	219
kamali (Kurti, Manus Province)	195
kambu (Kanganaman, Sepik)	19
kanga (aseki, Morobe Province)	253
kanuwa (Gamadodo, Milne Bay)	145
kapiak (Pidgin)	33
karongon (Kokopo, East New Britain)	113
karuwana (Siwai, Bougainville)	205
kasitabolo (Gaire, Central Province)	47
kaukau (Pidgin)	145
kaukaul (Kokopo, East New Britain)	89
kava, kuatbu (Kanganaman, Sepik)	77
kavavar (Kokopo, East New Britain)	253
kawarr (Pidgin)	253
kawis (Lomeoi, Manus Island)	249
kelnge, kelne (Minj, Western Highlands)	97
kena (Wapenamanda, Enga)	173
kerenga (Central Province)	9
kerowai (Buin, North Solomons Province)	75
ketare (Nyamikum, Sepik)	87
kewai (Kurti, Manus Province)	93
kewei (Murti, Manus Province)	175
ki'ikata (Siwai, Bougainville, North Solomons Province)	75

kifa (Vanapa, Central Province)	185
kimu (Rigo, Central Province)	189
kinagi (Nauti, Morobe)	209
kinjin (Gaikorovi, Sepik)	85
kiroi (Kurereda, Northern Province)	101
kiyar (Kurti, Manus Province)	205
klalakaleve (Kokopo, East New Britain)	245
koai (East New Britain)	159
koava (Buka, North Solomons Province)	207
kodukarava (Rigo, Central Province).	55
kokavu (Kami, Eastern Highlands)	179
kokoai (Kokopo, East New Britain)	5
kokolauna (Hula, Central Province)	147
kokonas (pidgin)	71
kokui (Siwai, Bougainville)	29
kolitstopisa (Buka, North Solomons Province)	245
koliysriavena (Hahalis, Buka Island, North Solomon)	249
kolumbata (Marawaka, Eastern Highlands)	141
kolumbata (Marawaka, Eastern Highlands)	141
kongsi'i (Siwai, Bougainville)	159
kopa (Bundralis, Manus)	207
kotambul (Manus Island)	167
kowa'a (Siwai, Bougainville)	225
kuava (Rigo, Central Province)	207
kuku siemu (Agehenembo, Northern Province)	173
kukule (Ubili, West New Britain)	145
kuligou (Rigo, Central Province)	5
kumu mosong (pidgin)	121
kunakunaba (Tawala, Milne Bay)	237
kuriakuria (Vanapa Bridge, Central Province)	221
kurih (Siwai, Bougainville); sehit (Kurti, Manus)	111
kutukutu (Nupura, Eastern Highlands)	95
kwai kwasi (Solomon Islands)	95
kwakwamu (Doubu, Milne Bay)	51
kwakwomo (Ferguson Island, Milne Bay)	147
kwelakwela (Alotau, Milne Bay)	191
lalatalinga (Buka, North Solomon Province)	147
lalawa (Wagawaga, Milne Bay)	107
lama (mature coconut) (Kokopo, East New Britain)	71
laulau (Pidgin)	233

lavakoko (Pinikidu, New Ireland)	199
lavar (Kokopo, East New Britain)	83
lavelave (Balawaia, Rigo, Central Province)	229
lehelehe (Lontis, Buka, North Solomons Province)	107
lei (Baon, Manus Province)	253
leki (Meramera, West New Britain)	167
lep	7
lepe (Angi, Enga)	7
levoauna (Gaire and Tubusereia, Central Province)	59
lilet (Kurti, Manus Province)	239
limbi (Yangoru, Esat Sepik)	239
limiengkulre (Yangory, East Sepik)	123
limiengkulre (Yangory, East Sepik)	123
loga (Rigo, Central Province)	175
loge (Buka, North Solomon)	137
loka (Hula, Central Province)	175
lokai (Wapenamanda, Enga)	97
loku (Rigo, Central Province)	57
lombo (Pidgin)	55
lopi (Meramera, West New Britain)	185
lopya (Anji, Enga Province)	215
lou (Meramera, West New Britain)	87
luwalage (Tawala, Milne Bay)	137
m'buwch (Manus Island)	147
maa (Wapenamanda, Enga)	75
magi (Ubuia Island, Milne Bay)	31
maguliwai (Rigo, Central Province)	49
mahita (Goldie River, Central Province)	87
maig (Kuanua, East New Britain)	109
maing (Yangoru, East Sepik Province)	183
makoa (Vanapa, Central Province)	25
malamalai (Vunakaur, East New Britain)	79
mamad (Kuanua, East New Britain)	157
mamata (Rigo, Central Province)	113
mamioko (Darutue, Kieta, Bougainville Island)	57
mamua (Kokopo, East New Britain)	149
manar (Yangoru, East Sepik Province)	61
mangmang (Siwai, Bougainville)	79
mapatola (Ubili, West New Britain)	221
maradawa (Sipupu, Normanby Island, Milne Bay)	209
marawa (Rigo, Central Province)	209

marita (Kokopo, East New Britain)	181
marite (Pala language)	181
marmar (Kokopo, East New Britain)	91
marmara (Madine, New Ireland)	73
marpu (Wapenamanda, Enga Province)	145
masap	181
matabahi (Tawala, Milne Bay)	125
matapa (Siwai, Bougainville)	165
matapikwa (Rigo, Central Province)	37
mbrut (Kurti, Manus Province)	35
meme na buai (Kokopo, East New Britain)	31
metkul (Kurti, Manus Province)	29
metkul (Manus Island)	33
milaina (Kokopo, East New Britain)	65
mingop (Yambo, Morobe)	129
moiatiti (Aroma, Central Province)	49
mongko (Siwai, Bougainville)	195
morabau (Kabulula, Trobriand Islands)	81
mulumulu (Dobu and Goodenough Island, Milne Bay)	149
mung (Nasingalatu, Morobe)	129
munuba	229
murok (Kurti, Manus Province)	183
musim (Kurti, Manus Province)	61
mwanumbu (Normanby Island, Milne Bay)	35
nagatumo (Kabiufa, Eastern Highlands)	141
nahua (Vanapa, Central Province)	33
nakau (Wapenamanda, Enga)	151
nangulenkik (Yangoru, East Sepik)	161
nas (Kurti, Manus Province); laulau (Pidgin)	231
ndron pei (Kurti, Manus Province)	187
ndrou (Kurti, Manus Province)	251
nemuya (Fondengko, Morobe Province)	233
ngadral (Kurti, Manus Province)	171
ngohou (Kurti, Manus Province)	139
niggrp	203
nik (Mendi, Southern Highlands)	151
niki (Tari, Southern Highlands)	151
ninggrp (Yenchimangua, Sepik)	203
ningi (Yangoru, East Sepik Province)	187
ningi (Yangoru, East Sepik Province)	229

ningriek (Yangouru, East Sepik Province)	205
niu (Normanby Island, Milne Bay)	71
niyaniya (Tawala, Milne Bay Province)	123
nokehawada (Yabiufo, Eastern Highlands)	231
noku (Labai, Trobriand Islands)	167
nondi (Ialibu, Southern Highlands)	151
nono (Rigo, Central Province)	167
nontz (Minj, Western Highlands)	151
nunt (Mt. Hagen, Western Highlands)	151
ohohone (Sui, Northern Province)	123
oko (Darubia, Milne Bay)	167
olga (Mt. Hagen, Western Highlands)	97
oliticne (Sosoningko, Morobe)	171
oopurauna (Hisiu, Central Province)	147
orere (Awala, Northern Province)	59
oroto (Kokopo, East New Britain)	51
otikagena (Hula, Central Province)	243
ovaova vava'a (Vanapa, Central Province)	135
owalu (Ubili, West New Britain)	61
pahop (Kurti- Andra, Manus Island)	219
palai (Kurti, Manus Province)	161
pal-a-karkar (Kokopo, East New Britain)	65
palwa theresia (Kurti, Manus Province)	63
pape (Buin, Bougainville Island, North Solomon)	249
parah (Kurti, Manus Province)	241
pasikolo (Rigo, Central Province)	185
pawpau (Vunaulela, East New Britain)	57
pegi-pegi (Kuanua, East New Britain)	197
piia (Siwai, Bougainville); nangu (East Sepik)	163
pil pil (Raluana, East New Britain)	45
pipi-il (Kokopo, East New Britain)	45
pisi (Kenemote, Eastern Highlands)	151
poamepoame (Roro, Central Province)	243
podapodo (Raluana, East New Britain)	227
poepoe golagola (Tawala, Milne Bay)	95
poklen (Manus Island)	201
pop (Kurti, Manus Province)	41
popo (Pidgin); kowai (Wagawaga, Milne Bay)	57
pow (Manus Island)	137
powi'i (Manus Island)	149
prengipeni (Kurti, Manus Province)	197

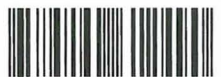
prickly solanum	227
pu'ei (Kurti-Andra, Manus)	169
pua na purpur (Kuanua, East New Britain)	63
puarul (Kuanua, East New Britain)	251
pudeu (Kurti-Andra, Manus)	51
puga (Agenehembo, Northern Province)	183
puka (Kuanua, East New Britain)	95
punuh parir (Kurti, Manus Province)	23
puto (Alotau, Milne Bay)	19
putu (Ubili, West New Britain)	35
raurau (Gaire, Central Province)	189
rir tapisu (Buka, North Solomons Province)	77
ritsiring (Koheno, Buka Island, North Solomon)	191
sai (Baluan, Manus)	233
saiheva (East Sepik); si-ei (Kurti, Manus)	99
saihuna (Yangoru, East Sepik Province)	67
saiwaha (Yangoru, Esat Sepik Province)	79
saka (Nyamikum, Sepik)	159
saksak (Pidgin)	163
sakue (Yangoru, East Sepik Province)	173
salat (Pidgin)	151
sale (Boku, Central Province)	197
sambura (Awala, Northern Province)	11
sare-e mundreu (Kurti, Manus Province)	225
sawari (Agenehembo, Northern Province)	209
sengin epi-i (Kurti, Manus Province)	163
serimbat (Tarawe, Siassi Island)	145
si'i (Manus Island)	77
si'imu (Siwai, Bougainville)	213
siale (Todura, Central Province)	197
sigova (Rigo, Central Province)	253
sihoa (Vanapa, Central Province)	253
sile (Ubili, West New Britain)	235
simpika (Kieta, North Solomons Province)	73
sipuel (Manus Island)	19
sipuni (Kurureda, Northern Province)	223
sismet, sisimet (Kurti, Manus Province)	119
soangang (Keregie, Morobe)	129
sok (Mendi, Southern Highlands)	173
solomon (Vanapa, Central Province)	49
sow sop (Kebuguili, Milne Bay)	27

suka (Pidgin)	215
surosai (Siwai, Bougainville)	121
suwagin (Smquany, Morobe)	129
tade (Kuanua, East New Britain)	115
tagia (Kokopo, East New Britain)	233
takae (Wapenamanda, Enga).	177
tali (Kokopo, East New Britain)	235
talis (Pidgin)	235
tanget (Pidgin)	77
tantade	115
tapeka (Kokopo, East New Britain)	57
tar (Kuanua, East New Britain)	41
tari- raapito (Siwai, Bougainville)	247
tarripo (New Ireland Province)	109
tatratatara (Sasembata, Northern Province)	67
taun (Pidgin)	199
tea (Vanapa, Central Province)	89
terongan	227
tesewa (Lufa, Eastern Highlands)	77
tete na vudu (Kokopo, East New Britain)	169
tilivur (Kokopo, East New Britain)	59
tirip (young coconut) (Kokopo, East New Britain)	71
tisibo (Tanamalo, Buka Island, North Solomon)	205
titik (Mt. Hagen, Western Highlands)	5
titik (Mt. Hagen, Western Highlands)	7
tobo, mapak (Kuanua, East New Britain)	183
tomtom (Kuanua, East New Britain)	79
ton (Taskul, New Hanover)	199
tore (Vanapa Bridge, Central Province)	157
toto (Buka, North Solomons Province)	253
totomuho (Tawala, Milne Bay Province)	79
tovu (Ubili, West New Britain)	215
tsibo (Buka, North Solomons Province)	203
tsitsiring (Tohatsi, Buka Island, North Solomon)	191
tuaga (Ubili, West New Britain)	225
tuava (Hula, Central Province)	207
tubuloko (Koulupu, Central Province)	73
tutu (Boku, Central Province)	21
tutua (Rigo, Central Province)	21
tututu (Tawala, Milne Bay).	93
tutuwana (Darubia, Normanby Island)	21

uda (Goodenough Island, Milne Bay)	33
udi (Sawa'edi, Fregusson Island, Milne Bay)	169
uele (Ubili, West New Britain)	53
ule hekini (Vanapa, Central Province)	55
umm (Nasingalatu, Morobe Province)	169
umu (Agenehembo, Northern Province)	71
unahi maluana (Vanapa, Central Province)	59
urara (Barakau, Central Province)	93
uwahaku (Siwai, Bougainville)	229
uwii (Kurti, Manus Province)	159
vaikana (Todura, Central Province)	165
vailail (Kuanua, East New Britain)	201
valeara (Kuanua, East New Britain)	161
valu (Hula, Central Province)	137
vao (Ubili, West New Britain)	159
vap-masap (Ugana language)	181
varvar (Gunantuna, East New Britain)	137
vatoro (Boku, Central Province)	87
venge (Kokopo, East New Britain)	189
vitau (Meramera, West New Britain)	51
vulagagaga (Ubili, West New Britain)	147
vule (Meramera, West New Britain)	81
vuvu (Meramera, West New Britain)	129
vuvup (Kuanua, East New Britain)	155
wajo (Nyamikum, Sepik)	109
wal (Kokopo, East New Britain)	167
walapum (Lontis, Buka Island, North Solomon)	249
wamala (Aroma, Central Province)	5
wamala (Aroma, Central Province)	7
wareba (Northern Province)	113
wasemu (Ferguson Island, Milne Bay)	59
watolo (Rigo, Central Province)	87
watsil (Kokopo, East New Britain)	19
wayoye (Goodenough Island, Milne Bay)	57
wel mango (Pidgin)	159
wilai (Yangoru, East Sepik Province)	115
woko (Alotau, Milne Bay)	167
wopope (Lontis, Buka, North Solomons)	123
yagwata (Tawala, Milne Bay)	151
yaki (Kangananan, Sepik)	173
yara, yar (Pidgin)	61

yotubukona (Trobrian Island, Milne Bay)	65
youta (Wagawaga, Milne Bay)	151
zafosri (Kumano/Kafe, Eastern Highlands)	179

WHO Western Pacific Region
PUBLICATION



ISBN-13

978 92 9061 249 0